

**THE
ALLEN FAMILY
DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE ALLEN
OF
ENGLAND AND SANDWICH, MASSACHUSETTS**

**BY
JACK E. MAC DONALD
POWELL, WYOMING**

2019

Powell, Wyoming

FORWARD

This genealogy covers ten generations of the Author's Allen family beginning with my immigrant ancestor, George Allen, who came from England and settled at Weymouth and then Sandwich, Massachusetts in the 1600's. The first five generations attempts to cover George Allen and all of his descendants who bore the Allen surname, while the last five generations cover the Author's pedigree ancestors and their siblings. The information presented in this genealogy was finalized on 1 January 2019 and consists of approximately 509 pages.

Compiled By: Jack E. MacDonald
Road 9
Powell, Wyoming
jacmac432@yahoo.com

THE ALLEN SURNAME

The name Allen (also Alan, Allan, and Allyn, etc.) comes from the Scottish word "Aluinn" meaning fair or handsome

REFERENCES AND INDEX

A listing of references and other source material, as well as an all-name Index, is provided at the end of this genealogy.

Please Click on the URL Below to go to: [REFERENCES & INDEX](http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~jacmac/genealogy/Allen3.pdf)
<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~jacmac/genealogy/Allen3.pdf>

DATES

For the most part, many conflicting dates were easily straightened out by simply rechecking the source material or official records. In some cases, however, marriage dates may vary from other published works because the researcher used the date of a marriage bond, or the date a marriage license was issued, instead of the actual marriage date. Even though some of the source material I used did not specify the origin of the marriage date given, I have tried to differentiate the marriage dates as accurately as possible. In a number of cases an approximate date of marriage, using the abbreviation "ca." for circa (about), is shown based upon information provided in various census documents.

Another dating problem involves the recording of marriage banns. A couple's intentions to marry, or banns of marriage, were generally proclaimed in church on three consecutive Sundays, and if no legal impediments precluded the couple from being married, their marriage would be sanctioned after the third proclamation. Unfortunately, the first or second proclamation will sometimes be cited as the marriage date instead of the third. I must admit, however, that this is difficult to avoid in some cases because of missing or damaged records.

Death dates may also vary in that the date of burial, or the date a will was written or submitted for probate, will sometimes be cited by others instead of the actual death date. In those cases where I was unable to verify which of two dates was correct, I generally went with the one that referenced the most credible source material, or simply used the year only.

One of the most common dating conflicts involves the use of the old Julian Calendar versus the new Gregorian Calendar. On 14 September 1752, the new Gregorian Calendar was officially adopted in both Great Britain and its colonies in North America. When the Gregorian Calendar was adopted two very important changes were made. First of all, a needed correction was made to the Calendar by adding eleven days. As such, 2 September 1752 was followed by 14 September 1752. And secondly, the first day of the year then became January 1. Prior to that date, the Julian Calendar was in effect and the first day of the year was March 25. As a consequence, many dates found in the 1600's and first half of the 1700's for the months of January, February, and March reflect, or should reflect, a double date, such as 15 February 1735/1736. Even though both dates may be perfectly acceptable based upon the calendar that was in use at the time, to be consistent with current dating procedures the second date is most accurate. Unfortunately, it is not always possible to tell what the double date should be, and the date shown in this write-up is what was reflected in the document used.

When reading numerical Quaker dates from Meetings in the American colonies prior to 1752, it must be remembered that the calendar in use at that time by the Quakers was the Old Style, or Julian Calendar, which began the year in the month of March, not January. As a consequence, numerical dates found in most Quaker records can be interpreted as being two months off of our currently used New Style, or Gregorian Calendar, which was adopted in America in 1752. For example, a Quaker numerical date which may have been written as the 4th day of the 6th month, 1734 should be interpreted as 4 August 1734 under our current calendar, not 4 June 1734.

LOCATIONS

With respect to the location at which an event took place, there were many cases when it was not possible to find any record giving the exact location that a birth, marriage or death took place. Because I feel quite strongly that dates should always be accompanied by places, if for no other reason than to aid future research, I made a number of assumptions regarding location based upon available information. For instance, if a family is found in the Fayette County, Indiana census records for 1840 and 1850, and they also show up in the deed and tax records of that county for the same period, I did not feel that it was unreasonable to assume that any children they had during this period were probably also born in Fayette County. In some cases, however, my comfort level with assuming a possible location was limited to a colony or state only.

NEW ENGLAND COLONIES

With respect to the area of the United States that now encompasses New England, territories were strongly identified as “Colonies,” “Plantations,” “Republics,” or “Provinces.” Even though these entities were occasionally merged, underwent boundary adjustments, or were renamed, they existed in some form until they were granted statehood. By the time the Colonies, etc. severed their ties with Great Britain at the onset of the Revolutionary War, however, the names by which these Colonies, etc. were known carried through into statehood. Although it became somewhat tedious to continue citing the full name of a particular “Colony,” “Plantation,” “Republic,” or “Province” throughout this write-up, if one is at all concerned about the accuracy of the dates and relationships cited in a genealogy, it seems equally important to me to try and be as accurate as possible regarding where an event actually transpired.

Although the governing jurisdictions under British rule were constantly changing and often complicated, I have tried to cite with reasonable accuracy the various governing designations that were in effect in New England at the time an event took place.

Beginning with the ratification by the Second Continental Congress in Philadelphia and the signing by the fifty-six colonial representatives of the Declaration of Independence on 4 July 1776, which declared an end to colonial rule by Great Britain in New England, the use of state names will be shown, even though formal statehood was not established until various State Constitutions, and the U. S. Constitution, had been written and adopted.

ABBREVIATIONS

NOTE: Abbreviations for all states will be the two digit abbreviations used by the United States Postal Service.

* -----	denotes author's direct-line ancestor (pedigree)
b. -----	born
bur. -----	buried
ca. -----	circa (about)
calc. -----	calculated (generally the date of a document or the date an event transpired less a persons stated age)
Can. -----	Canada
Cem. -----	Cemetery - [all cemeteries are shown in their current location]
chr. -----	christened/baptized
Co. -----	County
d. -----	died
D.R.C. -----	Dutch Reformed Church
Eng. -----	England
FHL -----	Family History Library, Salt Lake City, Utah
m. -----	married
M.H. -----	Meeting House (Quaker)
M.M. -----	Monthly Meeting (Quaker)
MNU -----	maiden name unknown
N.S. -----	Nova Scotia (Canada)
Prov. -----	Province
Rev. -----	Reverend
Twp. -----	Township

THE
ALLEN FAMILY
DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE ALLEN
OF
ENGLAND AND SANDWICH, MASSACHUSETTS

GENERATION ONE

1. **George Allen.** *

George Allen, the immigrant ancestor of many of the Allen families found in North America today, arrived in Massachusetts Bay Colony on 6 May 1635 from England.¹ George Allen's name, along with the names of those individuals he came with, 106 in all, was found on a list of passengers who departed Weymouth, England for the New World on 20 March 1635.^{1,2,3} Unfortunately, the name of the ship they traveled aboard has never been determined. This party, which was under the leadership of the Rev. Joseph Hull, was granted leave on 8 July 1635 to settle 21 families at Wessaguscus Plantation by the General Court at Boston.^{4,5} Wessaguscus was soon given municipal rights, at which time it was renamed Weymouth, and its inhabitants were allowed representation before the General Court at Boston.⁶

Although it is not known for sure, George Allen may have been born in either Dorsetshire, or Somersetshire, England, or have at least resided in one of these shires prior to emigrating. Lending some support for this belief is the fact that the Rev. Joseph Hull, and many of the other families that emigrated with George, appear to have been from one of these shires.⁷

Although George Allen is known to have been married twice while still residing in England, the name of his first wife has not been determined. His second wife, however, was a woman named Katherine.^{2,3} Katherine, who accompanied George to America, is believed to have been the mother of his five youngest, or "five least Children," as mentioned in George's will.^{2,3,8} According to the roster of passengers making up the Hull party, Katherine was listed as being thirty years old in 1635, thereby indicating that she had probably been born in about 1605 in England.^{2,3}

(NOTE: Although one commonly sees postings and family write-ups that indicate that our George Allen is the George Allen who married as his second wife, Katherine Starkes, on 5 November 1624 in All Hallows Church, Honey Lane, London, I know of absolutely no documentation that would support that this is our George Allen. On the contrary, there is evidence that indicates that this George Allen was the son of Richard Allen of the Tower of London, and that he was still residing in London, England as late as 1640 when he was mentioned in the will of his brother, Henry Allen. This George Allen is also believed to be the same George Allen who died at St. Michael Queenhithe, London on 26 March 1664.

In addition to the above, it has also been accepted by some that our George Allen was the son of John Allen of Saltford in Somersetshire, England. As with the above assertion, there is absolutely no evidence that I know of to substantiate this either. There is, however, strong evidence that indicates that this George Allen was still residing at Saltford in 1638 when he was involved in a court case regarding tenements in the Tything of Saltford. By 1638, our George Allen was already well established at Sandwich on Cape Cod. In addition, I have been in contact with a descendant of John Allen of Saltford, and was told that no connection between our George and the Saltford Allens has ever been substantiated through their research either. Aside from the fact that a person named George Allen is known to have been residing at Saltford, England during the 1630's, everything else appears to be nothing more than wishful thinking.

The same also appears to be true regarding the assertion that our George Allen was the son of Ralph Allen of Thurcaston, England. Even though there were two individuals named Ralph Allen who were associated with our George Allen in New Plymouth Colony, I am not aware of any evidence, other than name similarity, to support this contention either).

Although George Allen is known to have owned lands at Wessagusset (Weymouth), he and his family may have actually been residing at Saugus, later renamed Lynn, prior to moving to the newly organized settlement of Sandwich on Cape Cod in New Plymouth Colony.⁹ Even though no record of George residing there has been found, it appears that all of the original Sandwich Proprietors came from Lynn.⁹ Sometime during the period 1637/1638, George and Katherine and several children apparently settled at Sandwich in New Plymouth Colony.⁹

George, who was a farmer by trade, was recommended for "Freeman" status in New Plymouth Colony on 5 March 1638/1639.⁹ Shortly thereafter, on 4 June 1639, he was sworn in as the Constable of Sandwich.⁹ George Allen was later admitted as Freeman of New Plymouth Colony on 3 September 1639.⁹ He served as Surveyor of Highways in 1640, and as a Committeeman for the New Plymouth Court during the years of 1640, 1641, 1642, and 1644.⁹

George Allen apparently died during the latter part of April 1648 at Sandwich in New Plymouth Colony, as he was subsequently buried there on 2 May 1648.¹⁰ His last will and testament was later probated on 7 June 1648 before the New Plymouth Court.⁸ One year later, on 8 June 1649, his widow, Katherine, furnished an inventory of George's estate to the New Plymouth Court.⁸ Sometime after George passed away, Katherine married for a second time to a man named John Collins who was a shoemaker at Boston in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.^{1,11} When Katherine subsequently moved to Boston, her three youngest children, namely Henry, Samuel and Gideon Allen, moved to Boston with her.^{9,10}

Although the identities of all of George Allen's children have never been determined beyond all doubt, family information provided for the town records by George's son, Henry Allen, when he moved to Milford in the New Haven Colony (in what is now the state of Connecticut) indicate that George Allen probably had eleven children.¹² Henry stated that he was the son of George and Katherine Allen of Sandwich and gave the names of five siblings; Ralph, George, Samuel, William, and Matthew, and further stated that there were five others.¹²

In addition to the above six children, we also have verification that George had a son named Gideon who administered the estate of his step-father, John Collins, in 1670, and a daughter named Rose whose husband, William Newland, referred to William Allen of Sandwich as "brother-in-law" in his will.^{9,12} Aside from the eight children who have been verified through various documents, three other individuals, namely John Allen, who held lands at Weymouth that were originally granted to George Allen, Robert Allen of Sandwich, who was residing in John Allen's home at Rehoboth when he committed suicide, and was referred to as being John's brother in the Plymouth Colony records, and Francis Allen, who was a resident of Sandwich, was an early member of the Quaker Church at Sandwich, and was not a son of the other Ralph Allen, are strongly believed to be sons of George Allen.¹²

(NOTE: In addition to the eleven children named above, some researchers also believe that the Joan Allen who married Clement Briggs at Dorchester in 1630/1631, and the Joshua Allen who married Mary Crowell at Yarmouth in 1671, and the James Allen who resided at Martha's Vineyard are also George's children. After spending considerable time researching these three individuals, I could not find one shred of evidence that indicated that they even knew our George Allen, much less were related to him. As such, I do not believe that these are George's children, and have therefore not included them as such in this genealogy).

It should also be mentioned that the "five least Children" that George Allen referred to in his will have not been verified beyond all doubt either.⁸ However, these children, who have been interpreted by most authorities to be the five youngest children that George Allen had with his second wife, Katherine, are believed, based upon their estimated ages, various documents, and other factors, to be Matthew, William, Henry, Samuel, and Gideon.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

2. John ----- b. calc. 1605 in Eng. (will states "in his 85th year")¹³
 m. ca. 1636 to Christian (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.^{12,13}
 d. 3 May 1690 at Swansea, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.¹⁴
3. Rose ----- b. ca. 1609/1610 in Eng.^{9,12}
 m. (1) Joseph Holloway (Holway), probably in New Plymouth Colony.^{9,12}
 m. (2) 16 May 1648 to William Newland at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{10,12}
 d. 1694 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay. (see write-up in Gen. 2 below)^{9,12}
- * 4. Ralph ----- b. ca. 1615 in Eng.¹²
 m. Susannah (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.^{9,12,15}
 d. 1698 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁶
5. Robert ----- b. in Eng.¹²
 m. (remained single).^{12,17}
 d. 15 May 1661 - committed suicide in the home of his brother, John Allen, at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,17}
6. George ----- b. calc. 1619 in Eng.^{2,3}
 m. (1) ca. 1647 to Hannah (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref:^{18,19,20}
 m. (2) 1687 to Sarah (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.⁹
 d. 1693 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay.²¹

7. Francis ----- b. in Eng. ^{12,22}
 m. 20 July 1662 to Mary Besse at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁹
 d. 1698 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay. ²³

Probable issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

8. Matthew ----- b. ca. 1627 in Eng. ^{2,3,12,22}
 m. June 1657 to Sarah Kirby at the Rhode Island M.M., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ²⁴
 d. 6 March 1694/1695 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁵
9. William ----- b. ca. 1629 in Eng. ^{2,3,12,22}
 m. 21 March 1649/1650 to Priscilla Brown in New Plymouth Colony. ^{26,27}
 d. 1 October 1705 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁸
10. Henry ----- b. probably in Eng.
 m. (1) ca. 1662 to Sarah Hill at Milford, New Haven Colony. Ref: ^{12,26,29}
 m. (2) Rebecca (Sherwood) Rose at Stratford, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. (widow of Robert Rose) ^{12,29,30}
 d. 1690 at Stratford, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{9,12,29,31}
11. Samuel ----- b. probably in Eng.
12. Gideon ----- b. probably in New Plymouth Colony.
 m. ca. 1670 to Sarah Prudden at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{12,32,33,34}
 d. 1693 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{12,33}
 bur. Milford Cem., New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁵

GENERATION TWO

NOTE: Only the author's pedigree ancestor and known siblings are covered in this generation.

2. John Allen.

John Allen, undoubtedly a son of George Allen and his first wife, may have been born as early as 1605 in England.¹³ This is based upon an entry in his last will and testament which stated that he was “in his 85th year.”¹³ Whether or not John’s stated age is accurate can be debated, however I personally have not found any other documented evidence that supports a different birth year for John. John was later married in about 1636 in the New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Christian.^{12,13} Although no record of this marriage has been found, it may have taken place at Weymouth, where John is known to have been residing until 1643.³⁶

Prior to 1643, John and Christian were residing at Weymouth, where John held three parcels of land that had originally been granted to his father, George Allen.¹² In 1643, however, John and Christian joined with a number of others who departed Weymouth to found a new settlement at Seekonk, later called Rehoboth, in the New Plymouth Colony.^{36,37} At the first meeting of the original planters of Rehoboth, which was held at Weymouth on 24 October 1643, John Allen and his brother, Ralph Allen, were both granted lots.³⁷ On 12 April 1648, John Allen was chosen to be the Town Constable for the following year.³⁷

According to available New Plymouth Colony records, John’s brother, Robert Allen, committed suicide in his home at Rehoboth on 15 May 1661.¹⁷ John Allen subsequently informed the Rehoboth Court on 10 June 1661 about his deceased brother, Robert Allen, and stated that Robert had “three cows, two young steers, and three young calves at Sandwich”³⁸ Based upon an inquest, the Rehoboth Court rendered a verdict on 22 April 1662 that Robert Allen “came by his death by laying violent hands upon himself.”¹⁷

According to the New Plymouth Colony records, in 1667 the Court of Jurisdiction of New Plymouth granted “unto Captain Thomas Willett and his neighbors” the right to become a township “to be called and known by the name of Swansea.”³⁹ John Allen, who was apparently a neighbor of Captain Willett, was therefore listed in the record as being one of the original grantees and founders of Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony.³⁹

According to the town records of Swansea, John Allen died on 3 May 1690 at Swansea in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony.¹⁴ His will, which had been written on 12 March 1689/1690, was subsequently admitted for probate before the Bristol County Court on 27 May 1690.¹³ Although John's widow, Christian, is known to have survived John, the date and place of her death have not been determined.¹³ With the exception of their daughter, Elizabeth Allen, who was deceased, all of the other children listed below were named in John Allen's will.¹³ Their exact order of birth is not known, however.

Issue: (Surname Allen)

13. John ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony (eldest)¹³
 m. (remained single).⁴⁰
 d. 1723 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴⁰
14. Deborah ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.¹³
 m. 5 November 1659 to Joseph Bucklin at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.⁴¹
 d. 1 April 1720 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴²
 bur. Newman Cem., Providence Co., RI.⁴²
15. Daniel ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.¹³
 m. 12 October 1670 to Mary Dexter at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony.^{27,43}
16. Elizabeth ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.⁴⁰
 m. (1) 6 November 1668 to John Dixey at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony.⁴⁴
 m. (2) November 1674 to John Fairweather at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony.⁴⁴
 d. 10 February 1689/1690 at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony.^{40,44}
17. Isaac ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.¹³
 m. (1) 30 May 1673 to Mary Bowen at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.^{27,41}
 m. (2) Katherine Balcom in New Plymouth Colony.^{27,45}
 d. 1692 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴⁵

3. Rose Allen.

Rose Allen, the eldest daughter of George Allen and his first wife, is believed to have been born in about 1609/1610 in England.^{9,12} Rose was apparently married twice during her life. She married first, probably in New Plymouth Colony, to a man named Joseph Holloway (also written Holway).^{9,12} Joseph, who was a millwright by trade, is thought to have been born in about 1605 in England.^{12,46}

Sometime after their marriage, Joseph and Rose appear to have settled for a short period of time at Dorchester in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.¹² In about 1637, however, Joseph and Rose moved to the newly established settlement of Sandwich in New Plymouth Colony, where they apparently resided throughout their married life together.¹² While residing at Sandwich, Rose became very active in the Quaker movement and was often persecuted for her beliefs.¹² Joseph Holloway died at Sandwich in 1647.^{12,46,47} Although Joseph does not appear to have left a will, an inventory of his estate was taken on 4 December 1647, and testified to by his widow, Rose, on 10 January 1648.⁴⁷

After her first husband passed away, Rose married at Sandwich in New Plymouth Colony for a second time to a man named William Newland on 16 May 1648.^{10,12,46} This was also William's second marriage, having previously been married to a woman named Elizabeth Smith.¹² William and Rose resided at Sandwich for the remainder of their lives.

William Newland died at Sandwich during the month of April 1694 in what had recently become Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{48,49} His will had been written on 26 August 1690,^{48,50} On 26 June 1694 an inventory of William Newland's estate was testified to by William and Rose's daughter, Mercy (Newland) Edwards, and on 29 June 1694, their daughter, Mercy, was also appointed the Administrator of his estate.^{48,49} Although certain portions of William's estate had been settled on 6 July 1694, final probate was not carried out until 6 May 1695.^{48,50} Even though Rose is known to have still been alive when William wrote his will, she appears to have died shortly before him in 1694, and William apparently did not have time to change his will.^{9,12,48,50} Rose also died at Sandwich in Barnstable County.⁴⁸

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Holloway)

18. Joseph ----- b. ca. 1639 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.⁵¹
 - m. 11 July 1657 to Mary Hull at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.¹⁹
 - d. 1692 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁵²

19. Mary ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.
 m. November 1662 to Nathaniel Fitzrandle at Barnstable, New
 Plymouth Colony. ^{51,53}
 d. 12 July 1703 at Woodbridge, Middlesex Co., NJ. ⁵⁴
20. Sarah ----- b. in New Plymouth Colony.
 m. July 1662 to Joseph Allen in New Plymouth Colony. ²⁷
 d. ca. 1675/1676 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵⁵
21. Experience -- b. in New Plymouth Colony.
 m. 9 January 1668/1669 to John Goodspeed at Barnstable, New
 Plymouth Colony. ^{27,53}
 d. after June 1719, probably in Barnstable Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ⁵⁶
22. Hopestill ----- b. 1646 in New Plymouth Colony. ^{51,57}
 m. ca. 1665 to Samuel Worden. ⁵¹
 d. 15 September 1715 at Stonington, New London Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ⁵⁷
 bur. Wequetequock Burial Ground, Stonington, New London
 Co., CT. ⁵⁷

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Newland)

23. Maria ----- b. 16 April 1649 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁴⁶
 "Mercy" m. William Edwards in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵¹
24. Rose ----- b. ca. 1650 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵¹
 m. 1682 to Joseph Buck in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵¹
 d. 1683 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵¹
25. Elizabeth ----- b. ca. 1653 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁵¹
 bur. 4 September 1658 in New Plymouth Colony. ⁴⁶

4. Ralph Allen *

Ralph Allen, the son of George Allen and his first wife, is believed to have been born in about 1615 in England.¹² Although it has not been determined when he arrived in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, it is known that he did not travel on the same ship as his father, George.^{2,3} This Ralph Allen, who is known to have held lands at Weymouth that originally belonged to his father, George Allen, moved in 1643 with his brother, John Allen, to Seekonk, later renamed Rehoboth, in the New Plymouth Colony.^{36,37} However, he eventually settled at Sandwich, also in the New Plymouth Colony, where his father, George Allen, had settled earlier.^{9,12,15}

According to available records, our Ralph was generally referred to as a planter and wheelwright, and in certain documents he was also referred to as Ralph Allen, Sr., such as the burial record of his daughter, Mary, in 1675.^{9,12,15,19} This designation was apparently to distinguish him from the other Ralph Allen who resided at Sandwich, who was married to a woman named Esther Swift, and who was a mason by trade.^{9,12,15,19} Although our Ralph is thought to have been married sometime around 1630-1635, it is not known at this time whether he was married in England, or after he arrived in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Our Ralph Allen is believed to have been married to a woman named Susannah.^{9,12,15}

In 1657, while residing at Sandwich, Quakerism began spreading throughout the Colony, and Ralph and six of his brothers and sisters were apparently among the first to be "convinced."⁵⁸ Unfortunately, the adoption of Quakerism by the Allen's resulted in their being persecuted and fined for many years for practicing their faith.⁹ Their persecution was particularly acute for refusing to take the Oath of Fidelity which they felt was unlawful.^{9,38}

During the years 1663 and 1672, Ralph purchased land at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony, which he later conveyed to his children and grandchildren.^{9,59} Even though he was living at Sandwich at the time of his death, it is believed that he and Susannah probably resided at Dartmouth for a few years. Ralph is mentioned in several deeds as being "of Dartmouth," and in 1684 he was involved in an agreement with three others to build a gristmill there.⁵⁹

Ralph Allen subsequently died in 1698 at Sandwich in what had become Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{16,49} His last will and testament, which had been written on 18 December 1691, was admitted for probate before the Barnstable County Court on 1 July 1698.¹⁶ Ralph was buried, as directed by his will, "in the Friends Burying place at William Allen's in Sandwich."¹⁶

With the exception of Philip, Benjamin, and Mary, the following children were named in Ralph's will.¹⁶ Philip and Benjamin Allen, who were identified in "The Rhode Island Historical Magazine" records as being sons of Ralph Allen, died in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{15,60} Mary, on the other hand, was also identified in the records as being the daughter of Ralph Allen when she was buried at Sandwich on the 18th day, 2nd month, 1675 (18 April 1675).^{15,19} All three of these children died prior to Ralph Allen writing his will. The exact order of birth of the below listed children is not known.

Issue: (Surname Allen)

26. John ----- b. probably in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.
 m. Rebecca (MNU) in the New Plymouth Colony.^{9,55}
 d. 1706 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{9,55}
27. Benjamin ----- b. probably in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.
 d. 1669 at Portsmouth, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{15,60}
 bur. 27 February 1669 in the Clifton Burying Ground, Newport, Newport Co., RI.⁶¹
28. Philip ----- b. probably in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.
 d. 13 July 1671 at Portsmouth, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{15,60}
- * 29. Joseph ----- b. ca. 1642 in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.^{36,55}
 m. (1) July 1662 to Sarah Holloway (Holway) in New Plymouth Colony.²⁷
 m. (2) 1680 to Sarah (Hull) Ridley in New Plymouth Colony.
 (widow of Mark Ridley)^{19,62}
 d. September 1704 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{9,63}
30. Ebenezer ---- b. 10 February 1649/1650 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref:^{9,64}
 m. ca. 1681 to Abigail (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.^{9,65}
 d. 1725 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{9,65}
31. Increase ----- b. at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony.⁹
 m. Rachel (MNU) in New Plymouth Colony.⁶⁶
 d. 7 March 1723/1724 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷

32. Zachariah ---- b. at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{9,16}
 m. (unknown). ⁶⁸
 d. probably at Westerly, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations. ⁶⁸
33. Mary ----- b. at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ⁹
 bur. 18 April 1675 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ^{9,15}
34. Patience ----- b. at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ⁹
 m. 10 June 1680 to Richard Evans at Newport, Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations. ²⁴
 d. 4 December 1711 at Newport, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations. ^{9,69}

5. Robert Allen.

Robert Allen, the son of George Allen and his first wife, was born in England. ¹² In 1645, Robert was listed as being one of the militiamen who served for thirteen days in the war against the Narragansett Indians. ⁷⁰ According to available New Plymouth Colony records, Robert, who appears to have remained single throughout his life, committed suicide on 15 May 1661 in the home of his elder brother, John Allen, at Rehoboth in New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁷ John Allen informed the Rehoboth Court about his deceased brother, Robert Allen, on 10 June 1661 and stated that Robert had "three cows, two young steers, and three young calves at Sandwich" ³⁸ Based upon an inquest which was held on 22 April 1662, the Court rendered a verdict that Robert Allen "came by his death by laying violent hands upon himself." ¹⁷

6. George Allen.

George Allen, the son of George Allen and his first wife, was calculated to have been born in 1619 in England. ^{2,3} This year was derived from George's stated age of 16 (sixteen) on the list of passengers who departed Weymouth, England for the New World on 20 March 1635. ^{2,3} George was apparently married twice during his lifetime. He appears to have married first in about 1647 in New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Hannah. ^{18,19,20} After their marriage, George and Hannah made their home at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony, where all of their children were born. ^{19,20}

According to various court records, George was fined on 8 June 1651 for failing to serve as a juror, and on 7 October 1651 both he and his wife were fined for failure to attend public worship.^{38,71} George was also fined on a number of occasions for refusing to take the Oath of Fidelity to the King.³⁸ On 15 July 1678, however, records indicate that George and his brother, Francis, apparently changed their minds and took the Oath of Fidelity.⁷²

According to available land records, George Allen, along with William Gifford and the sons of Peter Gaunt, purchased a tract of land from the Indians in the Province of East Jersey.⁷³ The patent for this "Monmouth" property was subsequently granted to these individuals on 8 April 1665.⁷³ Although George may have spent some time at Monmouth between 1665 and 1670 he is known to have been a resident of Sandwich up until the time of his death. The majority of his and Hannah's children, however, eventually moved to the Province of East Jersey, settling in the vicinity of Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, or to the Province of West Jersey, settling in Burlington County.

In 1683, George and Hannah Allen's relationship with the Quakers of Sandwich apparently became strained over the marriage of their daughter, Lydia, to a man named Edward Wooley who was not a Quaker.⁹ George's wife, Hannah, appears to have died in about 1685/1686 at Sandwich in what had recently become Barnstable County, as George is known to have married for a second time, also in New Plymouth Colony, to a woman named Sarah in 1687.^{9,49} Because George's second wife was not a Quaker, he was subsequently reprimanded by the Quakers at Sandwich for this marriage, and later, on 3 June 1687, he acknowledged his wrongdoing.⁹

George Allen appears to have died in 1693 at Sandwich in Barnstable County in what was now the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{21,49} Because of disagreements over the distribution of George's estate between his widow, Sarah, and his children from his first marriage to Hannah, both parties agreed on 22 April 1693 to binding arbitration.²¹ The arbitrators met on 2 May 1693, and their settlement was recorded on 3 May 1693.²¹ There are no known issue from George's second marriage.

The birth dates of the first six children listed below were found in the Sandwich Quaker Church records and in the Sandwich Town records, although the year of birth differed in the Town records from the Quaker Church records in every case.^{19,20}

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

35. Caleb ----- b. 24 June 1648 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ^{9,19,20,26,74}
 m. 28 April 1670 to Elizabeth Sisson at Sandwich, New
 Plymouth Colony. ^{9,19}
 d. probably at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.
36. Judah ----- b. 30 January 1650/1651 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{19,20,26,75}
 m. ca. 1675 to Mary Wooley, probably in the Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations. ^{75,76}
 d. 1689 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.
 Ref: ^{63,75,76}
37. Ephraim ----- b. 14 January 1652/1653 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{19,20,26,75}
 m. 29 March 1681 to Margaret Wardell at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Province of East Jersey. ^{75,77,78}
 d. 29 January 1691/1692 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov.
 of East Jersey. ^{63,79}
38. Elizabeth ----- b. 10 January 1654/1655 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{9,19,20}
 m. John Williams, probably in the Prov. of East Jersey. ⁹
 d. 14 February 1708/1709 in Burlington Co., NJ. ^{9,78}
39. James ----- b. 5 August 1657 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. (twin)
 Ref: ^{19,20,26}
40. John ----- b. 5 August 1657 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. (twin)
 Ref: ^{19,20,26}
 m. April 1701 to Alice Worthilake at Sandwich, Barnstable Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁵³
 d. 3 December 1717 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ^{9,80}
41. Lydia ----- b. May 1660 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁹
 m. ca. 1683 to Edward Wooley in the Colony of Rhode Island
 and Providence Plantations. ⁷⁶
 d. 1732 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁸¹

42. Daniel ----- b. 22 May 1663 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{9,19}
 m. 1685 to Bathshua Hoxie at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New
 Plymouth Colony.^{9,82}
 d. ca. 1718 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
43. Hannah ----- b. 15 May 1666 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{9,19,26}
44. Ebenezer ---- b. 23 November 1668 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{9,19}
45. George ----- b. 20 June 1672 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{9,19,26}
 m. 22 April 1694 to Elizabeth Hulett at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.⁷⁵
 d. 1714/1715 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{9,63}

7. Francis Allen.

Francis Allen, believed to be a son of George Allen and his first wife, was born in England.^{12,22} His name was later found on the list of men from Sandwich, between the ages of sixteen and sixty, who were able to bear arms in the New Plymouth Colony in 1643.²² Francis was later married at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Mary Besse on 20 July 1662.^{19,83} Mary was the daughter of Anthony and Jane Besse.⁸³ After Mary's father, Anthony Besse, passed away, her mother, Jane, married for a second time to the Sheriff of Sandwich, George Barlow.⁸³

Francis Allen subsequently died in 1698 at Sandwich in what had become Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{23,49} His will, which had been written on the 18th day, 12th month, 1695 (18 February 1695/1696), was later probated in Barnstable County on 19 March 1697/1698.²³ Because Mary was not mentioned in Francis Allen's will, she probably died prior 1696.²³

Issue: (Surname Allen)

46. Rachel ----- b. 23 July 1663 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.¹⁹
47. Abigail ----- b. 2 August 1665 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.¹⁹

48. Abiah ----- b. 10 December 1666 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ^{19,84}
 m. 11 December 1686 to Zachariah Jenkins at Sandwich,
 Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony. ⁸⁴
 d. 10 April 1712 at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island
 and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
49. Rebecca ----- b. 2 August 1668 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁹
 m. Recompense Kirby in New Plymouth Colony. ⁸⁵
 d. probably in NJ. (alive on 4 September 1712 when
 Recompense wrote his will) ⁸⁵
50. Hannah ----- b. 25 August 1672 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁹
51. Dinah ----- b. 1675 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony. ⁸⁶
 m. 24 August 1704 to Eliashib Smith at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{86,87}
 d. ca. 1730 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay. (Eliashib married (2) on 8 April 1731 to Audrey Gifford
 at Dartmouth) ^{86,87}

8. Matthew Allen.

Matthew Allen, believed to be the son of George Allen and his second wife, Katherine, was born in about 1627 in England. ^{2,3,12,22} Although Matthew Allen was shown in the list of passengers departing Weymouth, England on 20 March 1635 as being six years of age, his age is not believed to be correct. ^{2,3,12} Matthew was later found on the 1643 list of men from Sandwich who were between the ages of sixteen and sixty and able to bear arms in the New Plymouth Colony. ²² His brother, William, was not on this list, however. ^{2,3,22} This list, which had been compiled in 1643, is believed to be more accurate than the passenger list. As such, the ages of Matthew (6) and his brother, William (8), are believed to have been reversed on the passenger list.

Matthew was latter married during the month of June 1657 to a woman named Sarah Kirby at the Rhode Island Monthly Meeting of Friends in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ²⁴ (**NOTE:** Their date of marriage has been stated, depending on the source, as either 5, 6, or 8 June 1657). ^{74,85,88} Sarah, who was the daughter of Richard Kirby of Sandwich, had been born in 1638. ^{25,85}

Sometime after their marriage, Matthew and Sarah settled at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony. Matthew Allen subsequently died on 1 May 1695 at Dartmouth, in what had recently become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{25,49} His will, which had been written on 7 February 1688/1689, was probated before the Bristol County Court on 23 May 1695.⁸⁹ All of the children listed below were named in Matthew Allen's will.⁸⁹

Issue: (Surname Allen)

52. Dorothy ----- b. 8 April 1659 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90}
 m. ca. 1678 to John Colvin in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²
 d. ca. 1724 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.²⁵
53. Miriam ----- b. June 1661 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90,91}
 m. ca. 1681 to James Easton in Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,91}
 d. April 1732 in Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁹¹
 bur. Friends Cem., Newport, Newport Co., RI.⁹¹
54. Deborah ----- b. May 1663 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90}
55. Samuel ----- b. February 1665/1666 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref:^{12,90}
 m. (remained single).¹²
56. Mary ----- b. November 1668 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90}
 m. William Wood in the New Plymouth Colony.⁹²
57. Ahazadiah --- b. 2 April 1671 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90}
58. Matthew ----- b. 10 June 1677 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.^{12,90}
 m. (1) ca. 1700 to Elizabeth Proctor in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{12,93}
 m. (2) ca. 1729 to Martha Ford in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,94}
 d. 7 February 1760 in Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,94}

9. William Allen.

William Allen, believed to be the son of George Allen and his second wife, Katherine, is thought to have been born in about 1629 in England.^{2,3,12,22} Although William Allen was shown as being eight years of age in the list of passengers departing Weymouth, England on 20 March 1635, he was not shown on the 1643 list of men from Sandwich who were between the ages of sixteen and sixty and able to bear arms in the New Plymouth Colony.^{2,3,12,22} His brother, Matthew, however, was listed.^{2,3,22} This list, which had been compiled in 1643, is believed to be more accurate than the ship's passenger list. As such, the ages of William (8) and his brother, Matthew (6), are believed to have been reversed on the passenger list.

William was latter married to a woman named Priscilla Brown in the New Plymouth Colony on 21 March 1649/1650.^{26,27,64} Priscilla, who was born in about 1627 in the New Plymouth Colony, was the daughter of Peter Brown (Browne), a signer of the Pilgrim Compact, and his wife, the widow Martha Ford.⁹⁵ After their marriage, William and Priscilla appear to have resided at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony for the remainder of their lives.

Both William and Priscilla were very active and outspoken supporters of the Quaker movement, and over the years they were often fined for holding Quaker meetings and entertaining visiting Quakers in their home, as well as for not frequenting "the publick worship of God, contrarye to order made the 6th of June 1651."^{12,38,71,96} In 1656, William was called into court for failure to serve on the Grand Enquest, and in 1658, 1659 and 1660 he was called into court for refusing to take the Oath of Fidelity.³⁸ Aside from the monetary fines, William and Priscilla also had property seized, and on several occasions William had to endure jail time and public whipping.^{71,83,96}

In one instance in 1661, Sheriff George Barlow of Sandwich went to William's home while William was in jail in Boston. Having already seized the majority of William and Priscilla's moveable property, Sheriff Barlow went into their home and took Priscilla's last cooking pot and bag of meal. Upon doing so he sneered; "Now Priscilla, how will thee cook for thy family and friends, thee has no kettle." Priscilla then replied; "George, that God who hears the young ravens when they cry will provide for them, I trust in that God, and I verily believe the time will come when thy necessity will be greater than mine."⁹⁶

Priscilla died in 1691 at Sandwich in what had become Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁹⁵ William Allen, who survived Priscilla by approximately fourteen years, died at Sandwich on 1 October 1705.^{12,28,49} His will, which had been written on 17 February 1697/1698, was subsequently probated in Barnstable County on 26 October 1705.⁹⁷ Although the names of William and Priscilla Allen have been submitted to findagrave.com as being buried in the Spring Hill Cemetery at Sandwich in Barnstable County, Massachusetts, I personally have not been able to verify this, and do not know if this is correct.⁹⁸

10. Henry Allen.

Henry Allen, the son of George Allen and his second wife, Katherine, was probably born in England. After his father, George Allen, passed away, Henry resided at Boston with his mother, Katherine, and step-father, John Collins.^{9,12} On 10 July 1656, "Henery and Samuell Alin of Boston in New England" sold their inherited share of their father's land at Sandwich to their elder half-brother, George Allen.⁹⁹

Henry was evidently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Sarah Hill in about 1662 at Milford in New Haven Colony.^{12,26,29} Sarah was the daughter of John and Frances Hill.¹⁰⁰ Sarah subsequently died in 1680 at Milford in what was then New Haven County, Connecticut Colony.^{12,29,49,100}

After Sarah passed away, Henry married for a second time to a widow named Rebecca Rose at Stratford in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony.^{9,12,30} She was the widow of Robert Rose.^{12,30} This Rebecca is strongly believed to be Rebecca Sherwood, the daughter of Thomas and Alice Sherwood.³⁰ Henry Allen, who was a shoemaker by trade, died in 1690 at Stratford in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony.^{9,12,29,31} Although Henry Allen does not appear to have left a will, an inventory of his estate was compiled on 20 September 1690, and submitted for probate on 8 November 1690.³¹

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

59. Mary ----- b. 21 October 1663 at Milford, Connecticut Colony.^{29,101}
 m. (remained single).²⁹
 d. March 1693 in CT.²⁹

60. Sarah ----- b. 5 October 1666 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony.²⁹
 d. young.²⁹

61. Miriam ----- b. 20 April 1669 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{29,101}
 d. young. ²⁹
62. Mercy ----- b. 8 October 1671 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{29,101}
 d. young. ²⁹
63. Henry ----- b. 2 May 1674 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{29,101}
 chr. 3 May 1674 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{29,101}
 m. ca. 1699 to Mercy Tibbals in Fairfield Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{29,101}
64. Frances ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 chr. 20 August 1676 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{29,101}
 m. (1) 24 February 1692/1693 to John Hall, Jr. at Middletown in
 the Connecticut Colony. ^{27,101,102}
 m. (2) 23 August 1706 to William Ward in Westchester Co., NY.
 Ref: ^{101,102}
 d. 28 December 1729 at Middletown in the Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ¹⁰³
 bur. Riverside Cem., Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT. ¹⁰³
65. John ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 chr. 19 September 1680 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{29,101}
 d. ca. 1704 at Stratford, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²⁹

11. Samuel Allen.

Samuel Allen, the son of George Allen and his second wife, Katherine, was probably born in England. After his father, George, passed away, Samuel resided with his mother, Katherine, and step-father, John Collins, at Boston. ^{9,12} By a property deed dated 10 July 1656, "Henery and Samuall Alin of Boston in New England" sold their inherited share of their father's land at Sandwich to their elder half-brother, George Allen. ⁹⁹

Although it is believed that Samuel probably married and had a family, no additional information has been found which pertains to him. One clue to Samuel's possible whereabouts was mentioned in "A Sandwich-Dartmouth-North Kingstown Allen Line," compiled by Bertha Winifred Clark. She quoted a New Haven Colony Court record dated 23 May 1661 which stated "The Court enquired of Jeremiah Osburne whether he knew of any yt stood related to the aforesaid John Ovarin, who answered that Henry Allen hath told him that he hath a brother about Piscattoway, who undertook to give him notice of John Ovarin's death." ¹² Unfortunately, it is not known at this time if Samuel was the brother residing at Piscataway in the Province of East Jersey.

12. Gideon Allen.

Gideon Allen, the son of George Allen and his second wife, Katherine, is believed to have been born in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{12,32,33,34} After his father, George, passed away, Gideon resided with his mother, Katherine, and step-father, John Collins, at Boston. ^{9,12}

As a young man, Gideon left Boston and moved to Rehoboth, where he was found witnessing a court document on 20 May 1667 discharging his elder half-brother, John Allen, after he successfully administered the estate of one Richard Ormsbey. ¹² Along with his elder half-brother, John Allen, and several other individuals, Gideon has been noted as being one of the original founders of the town of Swansea in what is today Bristol County, Massachusetts. ¹²

On 7 February 1669/1670, when the town of Swansea began granting lots to its inhabitants, these lots were apportioned according to three ranks. Gideon's brother, John, who was in the first rank, received three acres, while Gideon was in the second rank and received two acres. ¹⁰⁴ Several months after Gideon was granted a lot at Swansea, he apparently traveled back to Boston, where he was granted the right to administer the estate of his step-father, John Collins, on 27 July 1670. ¹⁰⁵

Shortly after Gideon settled his step-father's estate, he apparently went to Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony, where his brother, Henry Allen, was residing. ^{12,33} While at Milford, Gideon appears to have gotten married during the latter part of 1670 to a woman named Sarah Prudden. ^{12,32,33,34} Sarah, who was the daughter of the Rev. Peter Prudden and Joanna Boyse, had been born at New Haven on 9 May 1650, and christened at Milford on 12 May 1650, both towns being a part of New Haven Colony. ^{49,101}

After their marriage, Gideon and Sarah apparently settled for short periods of time at Boston in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, and at Swansea in New Plymouth Colony, as their first two children were born in those two places respectfully. ^{12,33} They later returned to Milford, however, where they resided for the remainder of their lives. ^{12,33}

Gideon Allen, who was a cordwainer (shoemaker) by trade, died at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony in 1693. ^{12,33,101} Sarah, on the other hand, was still alive on 1 March 1699/1700 when she conveyed property to her sons, Gideon and George Allen. ³³ Both Gideon and Sarah were subsequently buried in the Milford Cemetery at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut. ³⁵ (**NOTE:** Cemetery death dates for both Gideon and Sarah are not correct, as is some of the memorial information).

Issue: (Surname Allen)

66. Gideon ----- b. 9 August 1671 at Boston, Massachusetts Bay Colony. ³³
 m. (1) 20 January 1695/1696 to Anna Burr at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
 m. (2) 10 August 1749 to (Mrs.) Jane Dimon in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. (widow of Moses Dimon) ³³
 d. 25 January 1750/1751 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
67. John ----- b. 20 October 1673 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁰⁷
 d. young.
68. Sarah ----- b. ca. 1674 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 m. John Leete at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ³³
 d. 8 March 1712 at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
69. George ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 chr. 31 March 1678 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,101}
 m. 20 November 1707 to Frances Arnold at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,101,108}
 d. 7 October 1734 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 bur. Milford Cem., New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁵

70. Abigail ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
chr. 5 December 1680 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.^{33,101}
d. young.³³
71. John ----- b. 19 February 1682/1683 at Milford, New Haven Co.,
Connecticut Colony.^{33,101}
d. young.³³
72. Hannah ----- b. 6 October 1685 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.^{33,101}
chr. 29 November 1685 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.^{33,101}
m. Zachariah Whitman in the Connecticut Colony.^{33,101}
73. Abigail ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
chr. 9 September 1688 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.³³
m. (1) 8 October 1707 to John Shepherd at Milford, New Haven
Co., Connecticut Colony.³³
m. (2) 8 September 1723 to Daniel Foote at Milford, New Haven
Co., Connecticut Colony.^{33,101}
d. 19 December 1755 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
Colony.³³

GENERATION THREE

NOTE: Only the author's pedigree ancestor and known siblings, and those other family members (cousins) who have the Allen surname, are covered in this generation.

13. John Allen.

John Allen, the eldest son of John and Christian Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony.¹³ John, who apparently remained single throughout his life, died without issue in 1723 at Swansea in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴⁰ His will, which had been written on 1 January 1722/1723, was subsequently probated before the Bristol County Court on 1 November 1723.⁴⁰ Although John's will indicated that he owned property at Barrington in what was then the Province of Massachusetts Bay, Barrington was later ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747, and made a part of Warren.^{40,49}

14. Deborah Allen.

Deborah Allen, the daughter of John and Christian Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony.¹³ She was later married to a man named Joseph Bucklin at Rehoboth in the New Plymouth Colony on 5 November 1659.^{41,109} Joseph, who had been born in England on 23 June 1633, was the son of William Bucklin (Buckland) and Mary Bosworth.¹⁰⁹

Joseph Bucklin, who was a farmer by trade, died on 26 March 1718 at Rehoboth in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, while Deborah died there on 1 April 1720.^{42,109} Both Joseph and Deborah were subsequently buried in the Newman Cemetery in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁴² (**NOTE:** Cemetery death information for Deborah conflicts with Joseph Bucklin Society information)

Issue: (Surname Bucklin)

74. Deborah ----- b. 16 September 1660 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref:^{41,109}
 m. 6 May 1681 to Hugh Cole at Swansea, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.^{27,107}
 d. 7 November 1724 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁰⁹

75. Joseph ----- b. 10 February 1663/1664 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.
Ref: ⁴¹
m. 30 June 1691 to Mehitabel Saben at Rehoboth, Bristol Co.,
New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
d. 1729 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
Ref: ^{41,109}
76. Barak ----- b. 1 August 1666 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
m. 9 April 1689 to Alice Woodcock at Rehoboth, Bristol Co.,
New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
d. 7 February 1738/1739 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹
77. John ----- b. 10 May 1668 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
d. 1677 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
bur. 20 June 1677 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
78. James ----- b. 3 July 1669 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
m. 2 October 1708 (intentions) to Mary Yields at Rehoboth,
Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹
d. 9 September 1738 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{41,109}
79. Isaac ----- b. 31 January 1672/1673 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹
m. 3 January 1698/1699 to Mary Marsh at Rehoboth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹
d. 1758, probably at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁰⁹
80. Matthew ----- b. 16 September 1674 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony.
Ref: ^{41,109}
81. Nehemiah ---- b. 16 September 167- at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹
d. 1677 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
bur. 19 May 1677 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
82. Nehemiah ---- b. 31 March 1678/1679 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹
m. Anna (MNU). ⁴¹
d. 7 February 1704/1705 at Rehoboth, Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay. ¹⁰⁹

83. Lydia ----- b. 5 September 1680 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,109}
 m. 13 August 1706 to Benajah Barrows at Rehoboth, Bristol Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{41,109}
 d. 27 February 1724/1725 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁰⁹

15. **Daniel Allen.**

Daniel Allen, the son of John and Christian Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony on 21 April 1648. ¹³ He was later married on 12 October 1670 at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Mary Dexter. ^{27,43} Mary, who was the daughter of Thomas Dexter and Mary Vincent, had been born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 11 August 1649. ⁴³

Issue: (Surname Allen)

84. Mary ----- b. 17 December 1671 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
 m. 3 January 1688/1689 to James Adams at Bristol, Bristol Co.,
 New Plymouth Colony. ¹¹⁰
85. Elizabeth ----- b. 28 September 1673 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
86. Christian ----- b. 26 January 1674/1675 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁰⁷
 m. 18 March 1695/1696 to Nathaniel Peck II at Swansea, Bristol
 Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁵³
 d. 8 June 1702 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay. ^{42,107}
 bur. Newman Cem., East Providence, Providence Co., RI. ⁴²
87. Thomas ----- b. 13 October 1676 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
88. Sarah ----- b. 13 August 1678 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
89. Daniel ----- b. 29 August 1680 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
90. Ebenezer ----- b. 31 August 1682 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
 m. Hannah (MNU). ¹¹¹
 d. 27 September 1754 at Warren, Bristol Co., Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations. ¹¹²
 bur. Princes Hill Cem., Barrington, Bristol Co., RI. ¹¹²

91. John ----- b. 6 December 1684 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴³
92. Samuel ----- b. 16 May 1687 at Swansea, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ⁴³
 m. Rachel (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹³
 d. 14 October 1739 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ^{112,113}
 bur. Princes Hill Cem., Barrington, Bristol Co., RI. ¹¹²
93. Joseph ----- b. 21 May 1690 at Swansea, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ⁴³
 m. Hannah (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹⁴
 d. 17 October 1754 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹
 bur. Palmer River Churchyard Cem., Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA.
 Ref: ¹¹⁵

16. Elizabeth Allen.

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of John and Christian Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony. ⁴⁰ Elizabeth was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 6 November 1668 to a man named John Dixey at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{44,107,116} John, who was a sea captain by profession, was the son of William Dixey. ^{44,116} He and Elizabeth were residing at Swansea in New Plymouth Colony when he died in 1673. ^{44,116} His last will and testament, which was written on 21 September 1673, was subsequently probated on 9 August 1673. ¹¹⁶

After her first husband passed away, Elizabeth married during the month of November 1674 for a second time, also at Swansea, to a widower named John Fairweather (also written Fayerweather). ⁴⁴ John, who had been born at Boston in the Massachusetts Bay Colony on 21 September 1634, was the son of Thomas and Mary Fairweather. ⁴⁴ After their marriage, John and Elizabeth settled at Boston, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives. Elizabeth died on 10 February 1689/1690 at Boston in what was then Suffolk County in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. ^{40,44}

After Elizabeth passed away, John married on 17 November 1692 for a third time to a woman named Mary Hewes at Boston. ^{44,49} John Fairweather died on 14 April 1712 at Boston. ⁴⁴ John's will, which had been written on 10 November 1708, did not name an Executor of his estate. ⁴⁴ As such, his widow, Mary, was granted administration of his estate on 24 April 1712. ^{44,117}

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Dixey)

94. Elizabeth ---- b. 3 October 1669 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ^{44,107}
 m. (1) Benjamin Pemberton at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Massachusetts Bay Colony. ²⁷
 m. (2) 1712 to Edward Winslow at Boston, Suffolk Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay. ^{27,40}
95. Sarah ----- b. 1 October 1672 at Swansea, New Plymouth Colony. ^{44,107}
 m. November 1691 to Thomas Gwin at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁵³

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Fairweather)

96. Joseph ----- b. ca. 1675 at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony.
 Ref: ⁴⁴
 chr. 24 December 1679 in the First Church at Charlestown,
 Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony. ¹¹⁸
 d. believed to have died young.
97. Mary ----- b. 23 April 1677 at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay
 Colony. ^{44,119}
 m. (1) 4 April 1701 to William Holberton at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{44,53}
 m. (2) 27 June 1717 to William Allen at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{44,53}
98. Christian ---- b. 20 September 1679 at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts
 Bay Colony. ^{44,119}
 m. (1) 3 June 1712 to Thomas Simpson at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{44,53}
 m. (2) James Querk in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁴⁴
 m. (3) 2 January 1745 to John R. Dabney at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{44,53}
99. Waitstill ----- b. at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony.
 chr. 11 December 1681 in the First Church at Charlestown,
 Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony. ^{44,118,119}
 d. young.

100. James ----- b. at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony.
chr. 8 December 1683 in the First Church at Charlestown,
Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony. ^{44,118,119}
m. (unknown).
101. John ----- b. at Boston, Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony.
chr. 3 December 1685 in the First Church at Charlestown,
Suffolk Co., Massachusetts Bay Colony. ^{44,118,119}
m. 19 September 1710 to Jerusha Groce at Boston, Suffolk Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{44,53}

17. Isaac Allen.

Isaac Allen, the son of John Allen and his wife, Christian, was born in about 1642 in the New Plymouth Colony. ¹³ Isaac was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Mary Bowen on 30 May 1673 at Rehoboth in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{27,41} Mary, who was the daughter of Obadiah Bowen and Mary Clifton, had been born at Rehoboth on 18 January 1652/1653. ^{27,41,120} Mary later died at Rehoboth on 20 August 1678. ¹²⁰

After his first wife passed away, Isaac married for a second time, also in New Plymouth Colony, to a woman named Katherine Balcom in about 1683. ^{27,45,121} Katherine was the daughter of Alexander Balcom and Jane Holbrook. ¹²¹

Isaac Allen died in 1692 at Rehoboth in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and was buried there on 24 November 1692. ^{41,45} Although his will had been written on 3 October 1692, no date of probate has been found in the available Bristol County records. ⁴⁵ However, an order for the division of his estate between Anthony Sprague and the children of Isaac Allen was subsequently issued on 5 January 1693/1694. ⁴⁵

After Isaac passed away, his widow, Katherine, married for a second time to a man named Daniel Jenckes. ¹²¹ Daniel, who had been born on 19 April 1663, was the son of Joseph Jenckes of Lynn in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. ¹²¹ Katherine died in 1729, and was buried in Governor Joseph Jenckes Lot (Defunct) at Pawtucket in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²² The below listed children, as well as their respective dates of birth, were found in the "Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642-1896." ⁴¹

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

102. Isaac ----- b. 3 January 1674/1675 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹
d. believed to have died young.

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

103. Katherine ---- b. 18 January 1683/1684 at Rehoboth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹
d. 11 December 1703 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³
104. Bethia ----- b. 11 December 1685 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth
Colony. ⁴¹
m. Joseph Hopkins. ¹²⁴
d. Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²⁴
105. Nehemiah --- b. 9 May 1688 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.
Ref: ⁴¹
m. Anne Wilmarth in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²⁵
d. 1728 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²⁶
106. Deborah ----- b. 25 February 1689/1690 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., New
Plymouth Colony. ^{41,124}
m. before 2 February 1711/1712 to William Hopkins in
Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations. ¹²⁴
d. 11 April 1781 in RI. ¹²⁴
107. Sarah ----- b. 13 September 1692 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹

26. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was probably born in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. He was later married to a woman named Rebecca in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{9.55} John subsequently died in 1706 at Sandwich in what was then Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{9.55}

After John passed away, his widow, Rebecca, married for a second time to a man named Joseph Launders (also written Landers).¹²⁷ In a copy of the Barnstable County probate records that are in the possession of the New England Historical Society of Boston, there was found a notation dated 20 May 1706 regarding the estate of John Allen, "late of Sandwich," and his widow, Rebecca Allen, who was appointed administratrix.¹²⁸

In a subsequent record dated 26 February 1711/1712, a listing of various items in John Allen's estate was presented, along with an appraisal and settlement of his estate.¹²⁸ In this record, mention is also made of Rebecca as: "Rebecca Saunders, late widow of John Allen of Sandwich," and addresses the cost of bringing up their children, which are identified as follows: Isaac, Benjamin and Judah.¹²⁸ (**NOTE:** Joseph's surname was actually Launders or Landers, and is written as such in many documents including his will).¹²⁷

Rebecca's second husband, Joseph Launders, died in 1750.¹²⁷ His will, which had been written on 27 July 1749, was later probated on 4 May 1750.¹²⁷ Although Rebecca is known to have survived Joseph, her actual date and place of death have not been determined.

Known issue: (Surname Allen)

108. Isaac ----- b. in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸
109. Benjamin ---- b. in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸
 m. 9 March 1720 to Waitstill Bowerman at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁹
 d. 1775 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 Ref:¹²⁹
110. Judah ----- b. in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸
 m. (1) 26 January 1727/1728 to Rebekah Wing at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{20,128}
 m. (2) 8 June 1762 (intentions) to Elizabeth Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 1770 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 Ref:¹²⁹

27. **Benjamin Allen.**

Benjamin Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was probably born in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Benjamin apparently did not marry and died without issue in 1669 at the home of a man named Thomas Cornell at Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{15,60} He was subsequently buried in the Clifton Burying Ground at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 27 February 1669.⁶¹

28. **Philip Allen.**

Philip Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was probably born in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. Philip apparently did not marry and died without issue in the home of a man named William Woddle at Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 13 July 1671.^{15,60}

29. **Joseph Allen.** *

Joseph Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was born in about 1642 in the Massachusetts Bay Colony.^{36,55} Joseph was apparently married twice during his life. He married first in July 1662 to a woman named Sarah Holloway (also written Holway and Holley) in the New Plymouth Colony.²⁷ Sarah, who had been born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony, was the daughter of Joseph Holloway and Rose Allen, and was therefore Joseph Allen's cousin.⁵⁵

After their marriage, Joseph and Sarah, who were both Quakers, resided at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony.⁹⁰ Although they were residing at Dartmouth, they belonged to the Rhode Island Monthly Meeting of Friends, and it was in the records of this Meeting that the birth dates of their first six children were found.⁹⁰ Sarah appears to have died in New Plymouth Colony sometime after the birth of their seventh child, Josiah, who is believed to have been born in about 1675, also at Dartmouth.⁵⁵

Joseph Allen subsequently married for a second time, also in New Plymouth Colony, to a widow named Sarah (Hull) Ridley in 1680.^{19,55,62} "The Vital Records of Sandwich, Massachusetts to 1885" show: "Joseph Allen of Dartmouth, m. 1680, Sarah Ridley."¹⁹ Sarah, who was the widow of Mark Ridley, was the daughter of Tristram and Blanche Hull.^{55,62} Because Joseph was apparently one of the original proprietors of Dartmouth, owning a 1/34th share in the Township of Dartmouth, he and Sarah lived at Dartmouth throughout much of their married life together.^{55,130,131}

During the period 1695-1700, Joseph acted as agent for the Dartmouth Proprietors in a dispute with the towns of Little Compton and Tiverton.¹³⁰ In 1697, however, Joseph purchased property in Monmouth County, Province of East Jersey, and at the time of his death he was building a home there.⁵⁵ In various deeds, Joseph's occupation was listed as either a wheelwright, husbandman, or yeoman.⁵⁵

Joseph left two wills, one written in 1696 while he was residing at Dartmouth, and a second, written on 26 June 1704, which states that he was a resident of Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey.^{55,63,131} Joseph Allen died during the month of September 1704, probably at Shrewsbury.^{9,63,131} The actual month and year of Joseph's death were stated in the inventory of his Dartmouth property.¹³¹ Both of Joseph's wills were probated on 11 October 1704 before Samuel Cranston, the Governor of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{63,131} Although Joseph's widow, Sarah, is known to have survived him, the actual date and place of her death are not known.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

111. Abigail ----- b. 1 April 1663 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.⁹⁰
 m. ca. 1701 to Edward Cottle in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 Ref: ¹³²
 d. 25 December 1733 at Tisbury, Dukes Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹³³
112. Rose ----- b. 1 October 1665 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.⁹⁰
 m. ca. 1684 to Nathaniel Howland in the New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{134,135}
 d. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay.
113. Joseph ----- b. 4 March 1667/1668 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.⁹⁰
 m. (1) Rachel (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{55,136}
 m. (2) 17 November 1721 to Jenett Ray at Dartmouth, Bristol
 Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{55,87}
 d. 31 January 1734/1735 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.^{67,136,137}
114. John ----- b. 15 July 1669 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.⁹⁰
 m. ca. 1713 to Deborah (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay.^{87,136,138}
 d. 1754 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 Ref: ^{136,139}

115. Philip ----- b. 3 July 1671 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁹⁰
d. believed to have died young. ^{55,136}
116. William ----- b. 10 August 1673 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁹⁰
m. Elizabeth (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
Ref: ^{55,87,140}
d. 1760 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
Ref: ^{136,141}
117. Josiah ----- b. ca. 1675 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ⁵⁵
m. (remained single). ¹³⁶
d. 17 September 1718 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{55,136,142}

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

118. Benjamin ---- b. ca. 1680 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,75,136}
m. (remained single). ⁵⁵
d. ca. 1746/1747 in Augusta Co., VA. ^{136,143}
119. Tristram ----- b. at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,75,136}
120. Ralph ----- b. at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,136}
m. 13 June 1716 to Amy Anthony at Portsmouth, Newport Co.,
Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
d. 1772 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations. ⁵⁵
121. Sarah ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,136}
m. 24 May 1711 to Jeremiah Devol at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
d. probably in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
122. Hannah ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,136}
m. Richard Rundels. ⁹
d. probably in Monmouth Co., NJ.
123. Daniel ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{55,136}
m. 9 February 1719/1720 to Rebecca Newman in Cecil Co., MD.
Ref: ¹⁴⁵

- *124. Reuben ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{55,136}
 m. ca. 1718/1719 to Mary (MNU). ^{9,55}
 d. 1741 in Orange Co., VA. ^{136,146}

30. **Ebenezer Allen.**

Ebenezer Allen, the son of Ralph Allen and his wife, Susannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 10 February 1649/1650. ^{9,64} He was later married in about 1681 in the New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Abigail. ^{9,65}

After their marriage, Ebenezer and Abigail resided at Dartmouth in what would become Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony in 1685, where Ebenezer worked as a blacksmith. Ebenezer apparently died at Dartmouth during either the month of April or May 1725. ^{9,65} His will, which had been written on 18 April 1725, was admitted for probate on 18 May 1725 before the Bristol County Court. ⁶⁵ After Ebenezer passed away, his widow, Abigail, married for a second time to a man named John Whitely at Dartmouth on 4 July 1728. ⁸⁷

Issue: (Surname Allen)

125. Mary ----- b. 2 October 1682 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 25 April 1706 to Thomas Briggs at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. probably in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
126. Phillip ----- b. 29 February 1684/1685 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.
 (February was the twelfth month of 1684, a leap year under
 the Old Julian Calendar) ¹⁴⁷
 m. ca. 1715 to Mary Mosher in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 Ref: ^{148,149}
 d. 10 December 1752 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
127. Zebulon ----- b. 26 May 1687 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth
 Colony. ¹⁴⁷
128. Ebenezer ---- b. 16 January 1690/1691 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New
 Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. Margaret Williams in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 d. 1778 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸

129. Sarah ----- b. 9 June 1692 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. ca. 1711 to David Akin at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{128,148,150}
d. in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵¹
bur. Quaker Cem., Quaker Hill, Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵¹
130. James ----- b. 30 November 1695 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. Mary Akin in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,148,152}
d. 1770 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
Ref: ¹⁵³
131. Hannah ----- b. 10 August 1697 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 19 December 1717 to Isaac Howland at Dartmouth, Bristol
Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
d. 28 June 1736 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷
132. Seth ----- b. 28 July 1703 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147,148}
m. (1) 11 January 1725/1726 to Elizabeth Butler at Sandwich,
Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,87}
m. (2) 4 October 1741 to Anne Whitely at New Bedford, Bristol
Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁵⁴
d. ca. 1755 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
133. Abigail ----- b. 16 December 1705 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 10 August 1727 to Thomas Akin at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
d. 1767. ¹⁵²

31. Increase Allen.

Increase Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ⁹ Although Increase is known to have been married in New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Rachel, her maiden name has not been determined. ⁶⁶

Increase Allen died on 7 March 1723/1724 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, while Rachel died there on 10 April 1731.⁶⁷ Increase Allen's will, which had been written on 31 October 1722, was subsequently admitted for probate before the Bristol County Court on 19 May 1724.⁶⁶ In his will, Increase mentions his wife, Rachel, his three sons, Benjamin, Jedediah, and Increase, but only mentions his two youngest daughters, Hannah and Dinah.⁶⁶

Issue: (Surname Allen)

134. Benjamin ---- b. 27 March 1682 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony.¹⁴⁷
 m. 24 August 1704 to Deborah Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 1755 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay.^{92,155}
135. Mary ----- b. 29 May 1688 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref:¹⁴⁷
 m. 16 February 1709/1710 to John Greene at Dartmouth, Bristol
 Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 31 October 1787 at Potowomut, Kent Co., RI.¹⁵⁶
 bur. Surgeon John Greene Lot, Warwick, Kent Co., RI.¹⁵⁶
136. Susannah --- b. 4 February 1689/1690 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New
 Plymouth Colony.¹⁴⁷
 m. William Shearman in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
 Bay.^{147,148}
137. Jedediah ---- b. 22 March 1691/1692 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 2 June 1721 to Penelope Tripp at Newport, Colony of Rhode
 Island and Providence Plantations.²⁴
 d. 26 December 1744 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.^{67,148}
138. Rachel ----- b. 8 January 1692/1693 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 19 March 1717/1718 to William Soule, Jr. at Dartmouth,
 Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{87,148}
 d. (last found in the Bristol Co., MA. probate records under the
 date of 28 October 1734).¹⁵⁷

139. Increase ----- b. 19 August 1694 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 29 June 1721 to Lydia Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 10 January 1771 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷
140. Elizabeth ---- b. 20 March 1697/1698 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (twin) ¹⁴⁷
 m. 30 March 1726 to George Smith at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
141. Hannah ----- b. 20 March 1697/1698 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (twin) ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 21 June 1722 to Seth Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 m. (2) 10 May 1732 to John Borden at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
142. Dinah ----- b. 8 February 1703/1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
 m. 28 November 1728 to Abraham Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
 d. 1784 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ¹

32. Zachariah Allen.

Zachariah Allen, the son of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{9,16} Although Zachariah is known to have been married, the name of his wife has not been determined. ⁶⁸

According to various court and land records furnished this author by Mr. Richardson Allen of Sandy, Utah, Zachariah appears to have resided at Sandwich until 1684, at which time he moved to Dartmouth in New Plymouth Colony. ⁶⁸ Prior to removing to Dartmouth, however, court records indicate that Zachariah was found guilty of four counts of selling liquor to Indians which resulted in fines and the seizure of 42 acres of his land. ⁶⁸

On 19 August 1693, while residing at Dartmouth, Zachariah was again complained against by the authorities, but this time it was “for not making provision for his wife and children.”⁶⁸ By 1712, Zachariah is found residing at Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, where it is believed he probably died.⁶⁸ Although Zachariah’s four sons were identified in various land evidence records, all of his children were identified in his will, which was dated 23 June 1716, and acknowledged before Christopher Allen, Justice on 23 November 1719.^{68,158}

Ironically, Zachariah Allen was still alive and residing at Westerly nearly nine years after his will was acknowledged, when he sold his “homestead farm” to his eldest son, Zachariah Allen, Jr., on 19 April 1728.^{68,159} Because Zachariah is believed to have been single when he moved to Dartmouth, and because he is known to have been residing at Dartmouth for about 25 years prior to moving to Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, it is assumed that all of his children were probably born at Dartmouth. Neither the actual order of their birth, nor their ages, are known, however.

Known issue: (Surname Allen)

143. Zachariah --- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Jr. Bay.^{68,158,159}
m. Sarah Williams.⁶⁸
144. Pasuel ----- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay.^{68,158}
145. Peter ----- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay.^{68,158}
146. Oliver ----- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay.^{68,158}
147. Mercy ----- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay.⁶⁸
148. Susannah --- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay.⁶⁸
m. () Handson.⁶⁸

33. Mary Allen.

Mary Allen, the daughter of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony.⁹ Mary, who died at Sandwich during the month of April 1675, was subsequently buried there on 18 April 1675.^{9,15}

34. Patience Allen.

Patience Allen, the daughter of Ralph and Susannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony.⁹ She was later married on 10 June 1680 at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations to a man named Richard Evans.²⁴

Patience subsequently died on 4 December 1711 at Newport, while Richard died there on 9 September 1727 at the age of 81.^{9,69}

Known issue: (Surname Evans)

- 149. Mary ----- b. in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.
m. Joseph Peckham at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁶⁹
d. 1 October 1705 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁶⁹
- 150. Dorcas ----- b. 29 September 1686 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁹⁰

35. Caleb Allen.

Caleb Allen, the son of George and Hannah Allen, was born on 24 June 1648 at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony.^{9,19,20,26,74} He was later married at Sandwich to a woman named Elizabeth Sisson on 28 April 1670.¹⁹ Elizabeth Sisson, who had been born in New Plymouth Colony on 8 April 1650, was the daughter of Richard and Mary Sisson.^{19,74,160}

Shortly after their youngest son, James Allen, was born, Caleb and Elizabeth apparently moved to Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey, where according to the Monmouth County Court records dated 25 June 1689, Caleb Allen was accused by the Court of "running races and playing nyne-pins" on the Sabbath Day.¹⁶¹ Although Caleb and Elizabeth are both believed to have died at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey, the actual dates of their deaths have not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Allen)

151. Richard ----- b. 8 October 1673 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{19,74}
 m. Hannah Butler in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁷⁴
 d. 1730 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{74,162}
152. Mary ----- b. 29 February 1675/1676 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{19,74}
 m. Nicholas Wainwright in NJ.⁹
153. George ----- b. 19 May 1678 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{19,74,75}
 m. ca. 1703/1704 to Hannah Wooley in Monmouth Co., NJ.^{75,76}
 d. 1729 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{63,75}
154. Hannah ----- b. 5 November 1680 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.^{19,74}
 m. Edmond Lafetra in NJ.⁹
155. Caleb ----- b. 20 March 1683/1684 at Sandwich, New Plymouth Colony.
 Ref: ^{19,74,75}
 m. Frances Cammack in NJ.^{9,75}
 d. 1713 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{63,75}
156. Elizabeth ---- b. 3 December 1685 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony.^{19,74}
157. James ----- b. 17 June 1689 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony.^{19,74}

36. **Judah Allen.**

Judah Allen, the son of George Allen and his wife, Hannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 30 January 1650/1651.^{19,20,26,75} He was later married to a woman named Mary Wooley, probably in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{75,76} Mary, who had been born at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations during the month of November 1657, was the daughter of Emanuel and Elizabeth Wooley.^{9,76}

Judah and Mary eventually moved to the Province of East Jersey, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives.⁷⁵ On 15 January 1679/1680, Judah received a patent for 280 acres of land on Rumson's Neck, and on 2 June 1680, he was chosen to represent Shrewsbury in the East Jersey Assembly.⁷⁵ Judah Allen and his younger brother, Ephraim Allen, along with a number of other settlers, were given permission on 9 July 1685 by the Lord Proprietor of the Province of East Jersey to acquire up to 2,500 acres of land from the local Indians.¹⁶¹ Judah's share of this acquisition consisted of 120 acres of land which was situated at Manasquan in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey.¹⁶¹ He subsequently received a patent for this land on 16 February 1685/1686.¹⁶¹

Judah Allen died in 1689 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey.^{63,75,76} His will, which had been written on 24 October 1689, was later admitted for probate before the Monmouth County Court on 4 December 1689.⁶³ In his will, Judah mentions his wife, Mary, his brother, George, and with the exception of Judah, Jr., the below listed children.⁶³ At the time of Judah's death, Mary is believed to have been pregnant with a fifth child, who was named Judah after his father.

After Judah passed away, Mary married for a second time on 27 May 1695 to a man named Thomas Foreman at the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Friends.⁷⁶ Thomas was the son of Aaron and Dorothy Foreman.⁷⁶ Thomas Foreman and Mary had three children, namely Benjamin (b. 3 December 1695), Rebecca (b. 7 June 1698), and Elizabeth (b. 3 April 1702). Thomas Foreman died at Freehold in Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1723.⁷⁶ His will, which was written on 26 November 1723, was probated on 5 December 1723.⁷⁶ Because Mary was mentioned in his will, it is known that she also survived her second husband. Although Mary is believed to have also died in Monmouth County, New Jersey, the actual date her death is not known..

Issue: (Surname Allen)

158. Joseph ----- b. probably at Shrewsbury, Prov. of East Jersey.^{63,75}

159. Mary ----- b. probably at Shrewsbury, Prov. of East Jersey.^{63,75}
 m. 3 December 1696 to Thomas French at the Shrewsbury
 M.M., Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.⁷⁸
 d. ca. 1730/1731 in Burlington Co., NJ.⁷⁵

160. Hannah ----- b. 13 April 1681 at Shrewsbury, Prov. of East Jersey. ^{75,79,163,164}
 m. 26 January 1697/1698 to Joseph Heritage at the Haddonfield
 M.M., Gloucester Co., Prov. of West Jersey. ^{163,164}
 d. 19 July 1745 in Burlington Co., NJ. (Find a Grave record
 shows death as 10 July 1745) ^{75,79,163,165}
 bur. Moorestown Friends Cem., Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ.
 Ref: ¹⁶⁵
161. Elizabeth ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ^{63,75}
162. Judah ----- b. ca. 1690 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.
 Ref: ^{63,75}
 m. ca. 1708/1709 to Desire (MNU) in NJ. ⁷⁵
 d. 1711 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{63,75}

37. Ephraim Allen.

Ephraim Allen, the son of George Allen and his wife, Hannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 14 January 1652/1653. ^{19,20,26,75} He was later married at the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Friends in the Province of East Jersey to a woman named Margaret Wardell on 29 March 1681. ^{75,77,78} Margaret, who had been born at Hampton in the Upper Province of Massachusetts Bay, (now within Rockingham County, New Hampshire) on 23 May 1664, was the daughter of Eliakim Wardell and Lydia Perkins. ⁷⁵

On 9 July 1685, Ephraim Allen and his brother, Judah Allen, along with a number of other settlers, were given permission by the Lord Proprietor of the Province of East Jersey to acquire up to 2,500 acres of land from the local Indians. ¹⁶¹ Ephraim's share of this acquisition consisted of 60 acres of land which was situated at Manasquan in Monmouth County. ¹⁶¹ He later received a patent for this land on 15 August 1686. ¹⁶¹

Ephraim Allen died on 29 January 1691/1692 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey. ^{63,79} His will, which was dated 30 January 1691/1692, was probated on 1 February 1691/1692 in Monmouth County. ⁶³ Although Ephraim refers to his wife, two sons, and one daughter in his will, he does not name them. ⁶³ It was also his desire that his "wife, her father, George Allen and John Williams to order the outward estate." ⁶³ On 5 August 1693, Eliakim Wardell, George Allen and John Williams resigned their trust in favor of Ephraim's widow, Margaret Allen. ⁶³

After Ephraim passed away, Margaret married for a second time to a man named William West.⁶³ William subsequently died in Monmouth County in 1746.⁷⁹ His will, which had been written on 1 May 1740, was probated on 15 March 1746.⁷⁹ Although Margaret is known to have also survived her second husband, the date and place of her death have yet to be determined.

Issue: (Surname Allen)

163. Ephraim ----- b. 29 July 168(-) at Shrewsbury, Prov. of East Jersey.^{75,78,79}
 d. 2 August 1684 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.^{75,79}
164. Lydia ----- b. 13 November 168(-) at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.^{75,78,79}
 m. ca. 1707 to Nathaniel Parker in Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁵
 d. in Monmouth Co., NJ.
165. John ----- b. 29 September 1688 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.^{75,78,79}
166. Ephraim ----- b. 13 July 1691 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.^{75,78,79}
 m. Mary Cook in NJ.^{75,78,79}
 d. 24 December 1747 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁵

38. Elizabeth Allen.

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of George Allen and his wife, Hannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 10 January 1654/1655.^{9,19,20} She was later married in about 1681, probably in the Province of East Jersey, to a man named John Williams.^{9,166} Elizabeth died on 14 February 1708/1709 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey.^{9,78,79}

Sometime after Elizabeth passed away, John married for a second time to a woman named Mary.⁶³ John died at Shrewsbury on 22 February 1719/1720.^{79,166} His will, which had been written on 2 August 1717, was admitted for probate before the Monmouth County Court on 21 March 1719/1720.⁶³ In his will, John mentions his second wife, Mary, and all of the below listed children except Experience who had died prior to John writing his will.⁶³ Unfortunately the exact order of birth of John and Elizabeth's children is not known.

Issue: (Surname Williams)

167. Daniel ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
168. Hannah ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ^{49,63}
169. John ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
 m. 2 May 1706 to Sarah Lippincott at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{79,167}
170. George ----- b. 1686 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.
 Ref: ^{63,168}
 m. 27 January 1708 to Joanna "Hannah" Bills at the Shrewsbury
 M.M., Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁹
 d. 15 March 1744 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{167,168}
 bur. Friends Meeting House Burial Ground, Shrewsbury,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁶⁸
171. Judah ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
 m. Thankful (MNU) in NJ. ¹⁶⁹
 d. (last found in Chesterfield M.M. records 4 December 1760) ¹⁷⁰
172. Elizabeth ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
173. Lydia ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
174. Margaret ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
175. Constance -- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
 m. 2 December 1718 to Anthony Woodward at the Shrewsbury
 M.M., Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁹
176. Experience - b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
 d. 4 June 1709 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁹

39. **James Allen.**

James Allen, the son of George and Hannah Allen, was born on 5 August 1657 at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{19,20,26} James was a twin child. ^{19,20} Although James may have moved to Burlington County in the Province of West Jersey with several of his siblings, no additional information has been found concerning him.

40. John Allen.

John Allen, the son of George and Hannah Allen, was born on 5 August 1657 at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony.^{19,20,26} John was a twin child.^{19,20} He was later married during the month of April 1701 to a woman named Alice Worthilake at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁵³

John Allen died at Sandwich in Barnstable County on 3 December 1717.^{9,80} His will, which had been written on 30 November 1717, was subsequently probated before the Barnstable County Court on 23 December 1717.¹⁷¹ Because the available birth records for Sandwich do not indicate that John and Alice had any children, and because no children were mentioned in John's will, it is believed that he died without issue.^{9,171}

41. Lydia Allen.

Lydia Allen, the daughter of George and Hannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony during the month of May 1660.¹⁹ She was later married in about 1683 to a man named Edward Wooley in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁷⁶ Edward was the son of Emanuel and Elizabeth Wooley (also written Woolley).⁷⁶

Based upon property deeds and birth records, Edward and Lydia Wooley apparently moved back and forth a couple of times between the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations and Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey before settling permanently at Shrewsbury.⁷⁶ Edward, whose occupation was that of a hatter or felt maker, subsequently died at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey in about 1728.^{63,76,167} Even though Edward left a will, which had been written on 3 January 1728/1729, no record of probate has been found.⁶³ Lydia, on the other hand, appears to have died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey in 1732.^{81,167} She too left a will which was dated 3 November 1732, and an inventory of her estate was carried out on 19 December 1732.⁸¹

Issue: (Surname Wooley)

177. Elizabeth ---- b. 28 May 1685 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{76,90}
 m. Gabriel Stelle in Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁶
 d. 29 July 1723 in Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁶

178. Hannah ----- b. 8 July 1687 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁷⁶
 m. (1) ca. 1703/1704 to George Allen in Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
 m. (2) ca. 1731 to John Little in NJ. ^{63,76}
179. Adam ----- b. 4 February 1690/1691 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁷⁶
 m. 19 October 1742 to Ruth Hays in Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{76,164}
180. Edward ----- b. 16 January 1692 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁷⁶
 m. (unknown) in NJ. ⁷⁶
181. Content ----- b. 9 April 1694 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁷⁶
 m. (1) Thomas Bills in Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶
 m. (2) 27 May 1736 to Isaac Hance in Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶
182. George ----- b. 14 December 1697 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁷⁶
 m. (unknown) in NJ. ⁷⁶
183. William ----- b. 22 February 1698/1699 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁷⁶
184. Ruth ----- b. 8 June 1701 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁷⁶
185. Lydia ----- b. 23 March 1702/1703 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶

42. Daniel Allen.

Daniel Allen, the son of George Allen and his wife, Hannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 22 May 1663. ^{9,19} He was later married in 1685 at Sandwich in what was now Barnstable County, New Plymouth Colony to a woman named Bathshua Hoxie. ^{9,82} Bathshua, who was the daughter of Lodowick Hoxie and Mary Presbury, had been born at Sandwich on 15 October 1665. ^{19,172}

Daniel is believed to have died at Sandwich in Barnstable County in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay in about 1718. ⁸²

Issue: (Surname Allen)

186. Gideon ----- b. 17 May 1686 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony ^{19,173}
 m. 23 March 1707 to Anne Buck at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
187. Hannah ----- b. 2 June 1688 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony. ^{19,173}
 m. (1) 10 September 1706 to Stephen Wanton at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷⁴
 m. (2) 2 October 1710 to James Barker at Scituate, Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷⁴
 m. (3) 31 August 1719 to Isaac Barker at Pembroke, Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷⁵
 m. (4) 8 June 1727 to Jacob Norton at Pembroke, Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷⁵
188. Lydia ----- b. 30 April 1692 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
189. Cornelius ---- b. 22 May 1694 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 m. (1) 27 September 1716 to Elizabeth Clarke at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{53,173}
 m. (2) 22 August 1728 to Dorothy Allen at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴
 m. (3) 7 February 1749 to Anne (Spooner) Hatch at Pembroke, Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷⁵
 d. 1766 in Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{74,176}
190. Daniel ----- b. 30 June 1701 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 m. 8 March 1722/1723 to Elizabeth Allen at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴
 d. 6 September 1773 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴

43. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of George and Hannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 15 May 1666.^{9,19,26} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

44. **Ebenezer Allen.**

Ebenezer Allen, the son of George and Hannah Allen, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 23 November 1668.^{9,19} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

45. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the son of George Allen and his wife, Hannah, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 20 June 1672.^{9,19,26} In 1687, while still a minor, George was deeded four tracts of land at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey by his older brother, Daniel Allen of Sandwich.⁷⁵ George subsequently moved to Shrewsbury, where he was later married on 22 April 1694 to a woman named Elizabeth Hulett.⁷⁵ Elizabeth was the daughter of George Hulett.⁷⁵

During the years 1704, 1705, and 1709/1710, George served as a Justice of the Peace for Monmouth County, New Jersey.⁷⁵ According to various deed records and his will, George's occupation was given as being that of either a weaver or a yeoman.⁷⁵ George apparently died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey in 1714/1715.^{9,75} His will, which had been written on 23 November 1714, was probated before the Monmouth County Court on 25 February 1714/1715.⁶³ Elizabeth, on the other hand, died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey in 1756, having survived George by more than forty years.¹⁷⁷ Her will, which had been written on 6 September 1753, was probated in Monmouth County on 13 December 1756.¹⁷⁷ The following children were named in George Allen's will.⁶³

Issue: (Surname Allen)

191. Deborah ----- b. 4 September 1694 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey.⁷⁹
 m. 13 July 1717 to Adam Brewer in Kings Co., NY.¹⁷⁸
 d. ca. 1741 in Monmouth Co., NJ.^{178,179}

192. Ebenezer ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
 m. Hannah (MNU) in NJ. ⁷⁵
 d. 1740 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁵
193. Joseph ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
194. Margaret ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., Prov. of East Jersey. ⁶³
195. George ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
 m. by license dated 21 March 1748/1749 to Lydia Parker in
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁹
 d. 1784/1785 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,180}
196. Hannah ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³

46. **Rachel Allen.**

Rachel Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 23 July 1663. ¹⁹ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

47. **Abigail Allen.**

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 2 August 1665. ¹⁹ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

48. **Abiah Allen.**

Abiah Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 10 December 1666. ^{19,84} She was later married at Sandwich, in what had then become Barnstable County in the New Plymouth Colony, to a man named Zachariah Jenkins on 11 December 1686. ⁸⁴ Zachariah, who was born at Sandwich during the month of September 1651, was the son of John Jenkins and Susannah Cooke. ⁸⁴

Zachariah and Abiah eventually Jenkins moved to the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, where they settled in the village of East Greenwich (East Greenwich is now within Kent County, Rhode Island).⁸⁴ According to the records of the Greenwich Monthly Meeting of Friends, they were received there on 16 August 1708.⁸⁴ On 13 February 1708/1709, Zachariah and Abiah purchased four shares of boggy meadow at East Greenwich, and bought additional lands to the west of East Greenwich on 18 September 1710.⁸⁴ Zachariah was made a "Freeman" of the town of East Greenwich on 22 October 1709, and later, on 2 May 1710, he was made a "Freeman" of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁸⁴

Abiah died at East Greenwich in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 10 April 1712.⁸⁴ Zachariah later sold his lands near East Greenwich and moved to North Kingstown in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, where he appears to have died in 1722.⁸⁴ His will was subsequently probated at North Kingstown on 10 January 1722/1723.⁸⁴

Issue: (Surname Jenkins)

197. (unknown) -- b. 7 November 1687 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony.²⁰
 d. 17 November 1687 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony.²⁰
198. Mary ----- b. 5 January 1689/1690 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., New Plymouth Colony.⁸⁴
 m. 9 March 1709/1710 to Henry Reynolds, Jr. at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸¹
199. Hannah ----- b. 9 October 1691 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁴
 m. 7 December 1717 to James Reynolds at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{84,182}
200. Abiah ----- b. 14 July 1693 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁴
 m. John Kingsley in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸²
201. Susanna ----- b. 28 May 1695 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁴

202. John ----- b. 5 April 1697 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
 m. ca. 1721/1722 to Lydia Gardiner in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{84,183}
 d. March 1741/1742 at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
203. Job ----- b. 5 June 1699 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
 m. (1) 15 November 1724 to Content Bull in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{84,182}
 m. (2) 18 January 1753 to Prudence Ealey in Kent Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
 d. 1757/1758 at West Greenwich, Kent Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
204. Jedediah ---- b. 2 April 1701 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
 m. 9 February 1726/1727 to Hannah Long at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{84,181}
205. Dinah ----- b. 17 May 1703 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
 m. 7 March 1732 to Henry Whitford at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
206. Zephaniah -- b. 10 December 1704 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
 m. (1) Hannah (MNU) in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
 m. (2) (Mrs.) Mercy Baker in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{84,181}
 d. 1756 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴
207. Abigail ----- b. 1707 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁴
208. Elizabeth ---- b. 30 June 1709 at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁸⁴

209. Rebecca ----- b. 18 January 1711/1712 at East Greenwich, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁸⁴
 m. 3 November 1729 to John Reynolds at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸⁴

49. **Rebecca Allen.**

Rebecca Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 2 August 1668.¹⁹ Although no record of her marriage has been found, she is believed to have been married in the New Plymouth Colony to a man named Recompense Kirby (also written Recompence).⁸⁵ Recompense, who is believed to have also been born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony, was the son of Richard Kirby.⁸⁵

When Recompense Kirby's father, Richard Kirby, passed away, Recompense received a one-fourth portion of his father's lands at Dartmouth in New Plymouth Colony.⁸⁵ Recompense later sold these lands to his older brother, Richard, after which he and Rebecca moved to the Province of West Jersey, where they settled at Newton in Burlington County.⁸⁵

According to the book "The Kirby's of New England" by Melatiah Dwight, there was a deed recorded in Burlington County, New Jersey in 1708 between Recompense Kirby and James Tripp which was also acknowledged by Rebecca.⁸⁵ Because Rebecca apparently could not sign her name, she acknowledged the deed by placing a large "A" by her name, which many believe may have stood for her maiden name, Allen.⁸⁵

Recompense died in Burlington County, New Jersey in 1720.^{63,85} His will, which had been written on 4 September 1712, was later probated on 6 August 1720 in Burlington County, New Jersey.^{63,85} Although Rebecca was alive when Recompense wrote his will, the actual date and place of her death are not known.⁶³ The four children listed below were named in Recompense Kirby's will.⁶³

Issue: (Surname Kirby)

210. William ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶³
 m. Ann Taylor.¹⁸⁵
211. Benjamin ---- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶³
 m. Anne Wright.¹⁸⁵

212. Richard ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶³
 m. Anne Cheshire.¹⁸⁵
 d. 1740 at New Hannover, Burlington Co., NJ.⁸¹
213. Rebecca ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶³

50. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 25 August 1672.¹⁹ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

51. **Dinah Allen.**

Dinah Allen, the daughter of Francis Allen and Mary Besse, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony in 1675.⁸⁶ She was later married on 24 August 1704 at Dartmouth in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a man named Eliashib Smith.⁸⁷ Eliashib, who was the son of John Smith and his second wife, Ruhamah Kirby, had been born on 7 March 1676/1677.^{24,86}

Dinah appears to have died in about 1730 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, as Eliashib is known to have married at Dartmouth for a second time on 8 April 1731 to a woman named Audrey Gifford.^{86,87}

Known issue: (Surname Smith)

214. Francis ----- b. 13 October 1706 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
215. John ----- b. 29 August 1708 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
216. Rachel ----- b. 2 March 1712/1713 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
 Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 14 May 1740 to George Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov.
 of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 25 September 1793 in Bristol Co., MA.¹⁸⁶

217. Joseph ----- b. 17 March 1714 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 15 December 1737 to Elizabeth Davis at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 9 January 1785 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ⁶⁷

52. **Dorothy Allen.**

Dorothy Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen and his wife, Sarah Kirby, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 8 April 1659. ^{12,90} She was later married in about 1678 in the New Plymouth Colony to a man named John Colvin (also written Calvin). ¹² John, who was the son of Thomas Colvin and Frances Briggs, had been born in about 1654 at Devonport in Devonshire, England. ¹⁸⁷

After their marriage, John and Dorothy settled at Dartmouth in New Plymouth Colony, where they appear to have resided for approximately thirty years before moving to Providence in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{147,188} In 1705, shortly before moving to Providence, John had purchased in excess of 4,000 acres of land there. ^{188,189} According to a number of sources, Dorothy is believed to have died in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in about 1724. ²⁵

After Dorothy passed away, John married in Providence County for a second time to a woman named Mary Keech on 30 May 1726. ^{188,189,190} John Colvin subsequently died at Providence in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 28 November 1729. ¹⁸⁹

Issue: (Surname Colvin)

218. Anna ----- b. 26 March 1679 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 d. young. ¹⁸⁹
219. John ----- b. 19 April 1681 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 18 March 1703 to Experience "Lydia" Dart at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{87,187,191}
 m. (2) 21 November 1734 to Mary (Lapham) Dyer in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. (widow of Charles Dyer) ^{24,187,191}
 m. (3) Margaret Dyer in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{85,187,191}
 d. 1 July 1764 in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁹

220. Stephen ----- b. 24 September 1683 at Dartmouth, New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
221. Abigail ----- b. 28 July 1686 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.
Ref: ¹⁴⁷
222. Samuel ----- b. 10 December 1688 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth
Colony. ¹⁴⁷
m. Phebe Briggs in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations. ^{187,191}
d. 22 October 1759 at Coventry, Kent Co., Colony of Rhode
Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁷
223. Amy ----- b. 31 October 1690 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth
Colony. ¹⁴⁷
m. Peter Roberts in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations. ^{187,191}
d. probably in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations.
224. Deborah ----- b. 28 May 1693 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
225. James ----- b. 24 November 1695 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Rev. Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. (1) Mary Lippett in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island
and Providence Plantations. ^{187,191}
m. (2) Anne Lippett in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island
and Providence Plantations. ^{187,191}
d. 5 March 1755 at Scituate, Providence Co., Colony of Rhode
Island and Providence Plantations. ^{187,189,191}
226. Josiah ----- b. 6 June 1700 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
d. 1777 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence
Plantations. ¹⁸⁷

53. **Miriam Allen.**

Miriam Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen and Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony during the month of June 1661.^{12,90,91} She was later married in about 1681 to a man named James Easton in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,91} James, who had been born at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 23 February 1662, was the son of John Easton and Mehitable Gaunt.⁹¹

James subsequently died on 23 March 1696/1697 at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, while Miriam died there during the month of April 1732.⁹¹ Both James and Miriam were buried in the Friends Cemetery at Newport in New Port County, Rhode Island.⁹¹

Issue: (Surname Easton)

227. Stephen ----- b. 5 April 1682 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸⁹
 m. Sarah Hazard in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁹²
 d. 1732 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁹²
228. Nicholas ----- b. 27 November 1683 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{91,189}
 m. Hannah Hazard in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{91,189,192}
 d. 10 November 1743 in Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{91,189}
 bur. Friends Cem., Newport, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁹¹
229. Mary ----- b. 10 November 1685 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸⁹
230. Mehitable --- b. 19 November 1687 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸⁹

231. Sarah ----- b. 29 September 1689 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{91,189}
 m. 22 December 1709 to Benjamin Coggeshall in Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{91,144}
 d. 5 May 1726 in Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ⁹¹
232. Peter ----- b. 4 November 1691 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁹
 m. Mary Hazard in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁹²
233. Alice ----- b. 4 November 1695 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁹
 m. 11 November 1718 to James Perry at South Kingstown Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁴
 d. 7 February 1731/1732 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸²
234. Ruth ----- b. 31 October 1697 at Newport, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁹

54. **Deborah Allen.**

Deborah Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen and Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 1 May 1663. ^{12,90} Aside from the fact that Deborah was named in her father's will, which was dated 7 February 1688/1689 and probated before the Bristol County Court on 23 May 1695, no additional information has been found concerning this individual. ⁸⁹

55. **Samuel Allen.**

Samuel Allen, the son of Matthew Allen and his wife, Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 16 February 1665/1666. ^{12,90} Samuel apparently remained single throughout his life, and died without issue. ¹²

56. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen and Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony during the month of November 1668.^{12,90} She was later married to a man named William Wood.⁹²

Although William is known to have died at Dartmouth on 9 January 1756, the actual date and place of Mary's death are not known.⁶⁷

Issue: (Surname Wood)

235. Mary ----- b. 23 May 1689 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony.¹⁴⁷
236. Rachel ----- b. 19 April 1691 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. (twin)¹⁴⁷
d. 19 April 1715 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷
237. William ----- b. 19 April 1691 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. (twin)¹⁴⁷
m. Lisa (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷
d. 6 March 1772 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷
238. Isaac ----- b. 22 April 1693 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
m. 12 June 1722 to Mary Potter at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
d. 18 July 1741 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷
239. Hannah ----- b. 12 October 1695 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
m. 16 February 1724/1725 to Nicholas Davis at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
240. Jonathan ---- b. 22 May 1697 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
m. 12 October 1724 to Peace Davis at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷

241. Abigail ----- b. 7 February 1698/1699 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 d. 29 April 1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷
242. Jedediah ---- b. 26 July 1700 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 16 February 1724/1725 to Keziah Summers at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
243. Ruth ----- b. 9 April 1702 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 13 September 1739 to Abraham Stafford at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
244. Meribah ----- b. 12 April 1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 23 April 1730 to Moses Shearman at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

57. Ahazadiah Allen.

Ahazadiah Allen, the son of Matthew Allen and his wife, Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 2 April 1671. ^{12,90} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

58. Matthew Allen.

Matthew Allen, the son of Matthew Allen and his wife, Sarah Kirby, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 10 June 1677. ^{12,90} Matthew was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Elizabeth Proctor in about 1700 in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{12,93} The estimated date of Matthew's first marriage to Elizabeth is based upon the date of birth of their first child, Rosa, who was born on 24 September 1701 at Dartmouth. ¹⁴⁷

Matthew and Elizabeth eventually moved to North Kingstown in Newport County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations (now within Washington County, Rhode Island), where they acquired 230 acres of land on 7 May 1712 from a Mr. Stephen Northup. ¹² Elizabeth died at North Kingstown in 1727. ^{12,94} She is believed to have been the mother of all of Matthew Allen's children.

After his first wife passed away, Matthew married for a second time to a woman named Martha Ford.^{12,94} Although no record of this marriage has been found, it is believed to have taken place in about 1729 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,94} Matthew died on 7 February 1760 in Washington County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,94} His will, which had been written during the month of April 1759, was subsequently probated in Washington County on 11 February 1760.¹⁹³

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

245. Rosa ----- b. 24 September 1701 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{147,182}
 m. Thomas Johnson at North Kingstown, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
246. Caleb ----- b. 27 February 1703/1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{147,182}
 m. 15 July 1724 to Mercy Northup at South Kingstown, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸⁴
 d. 18 February 1783 in Washington Co., RI.¹⁹⁴
 bur. Caleb Allen Lot, North Kingstown, Washington Co., RI.¹⁹⁴
247. Benjamin ---- b. 21 April 1707 at Dartmouth Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{12,182,195}
 m. (1) to Ann Watson in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,196}
 m. (2) 28 April 1776 to Sarah (Hazard) Morey at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. (widow of Robert Morey)^{184,192}
248. Joshua ----- b. 19 August 1710 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{12,182}
249. Elizabeth ---- b. 20 June 1713 at North Kingstown, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,182}
 m. 19 November 1734 to Benjamin Northup in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²

59. Mary Allen.

Mary Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in Connecticut Colony on 21 October 1663.^{29,101} Mary apparently remained single throughout her life, and died without issue during the month of March 1693 in the Connecticut Colony.²⁹

60. Sarah Allen.

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 5 October 1666.²⁹ This child died at an early age.²⁹

61. Miriam Allen.

Miriam Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 20 April 1669.^{29,101} This child died at an early age.²⁹

62. Mercy Allen.

Mercy Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 8 October 1671.^{29,101} This child died at an early age.²⁹

63. Henry Allen.

Henry Allen, the son of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 2 May 1674.^{29,101} He was subsequently christened at Milford on the following day, 3 May 1674.^{29,101} Henry, who was a tailor by trade, was later married in about 1699 in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony to a woman named Mercy Tibbals.^{29,101} Mercy, who had been born at Milford on 2 May 1671, was the daughter of Josiah Tibbals and Mary Sherwood.²⁹

All three of Henry and Mercy's daughters were christened together at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 18 October 1719.²⁹

Known issue: (Surname Allen)

250. Mary ----- b. 2 August 1700 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{29,108}
 m. 5 February 1723/1724 to Benoni Sage at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.¹⁹⁷
251. Mercy ----- b. 4 July 1703 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:^{29,108}
 m. 25 December 1723 to Samuel Baldwin at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{29,108}
 d. 1790 or 1791 at Woodbridge, New Haven Co., CT.²⁹
252. Ruth ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 chr. 18 October 1719 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁹
 m. 10 June 1725 to Joseph Northup at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{108,198}
 d. 9 November 1780 at Milford, New Haven Co., CT.¹⁹⁸

64. **Frances Allen.**

Frances Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. She was subsequently christened at Milford on 20 August 1676.^{29,101} Frances was apparently married twice during her life. She married first to a man named John Hall, Jr. at Middletown in the Connecticut Colony on 24 February 1692/1693.^{27,101,102} John Hall, who had been born on 25 October 1670 at Middletown, was the son of John Hall, Sr. and Elizabeth Cornwall.^{199,200}

Frances married for a second time, also at Middletown in the Connecticut Colony, to a man named William Ward on 23 August 1706.^{101,102} William, who was the son of John Ward and Mary Harris, had been born on 30 June 1674.¹⁰² Frances died at Middletown on 29 December 1729.¹⁰³ She was subsequently buried in the Riverside Cemetery at Middletown in Middlesex County, Connecticut.¹⁰³ After Frances passed away, William married for a second time to a woman named Sarah (Sumner) Stow, the widow of Nathaniel Stow, at Middletown.²⁰⁰

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Hall)

253. Elizabeth ---- b. 18 November 1693 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
 m. 27 June 1711 to Samuel Lewis at Middletown, Connecticut
 Colony.^{197,200}
254. Mary ----- b. 12 June 1697 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
 m. 30 January 1717/1718 to John Sage at Middletown,
 Connecticut Colony.^{197,200}
 d. 13 August 1784 at Middletown, Middlesex Co., CT.²⁰¹

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Ward)

255. Sarah ----- b. 24 March 1707 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
256. Abigail ----- b. 3 December 1708 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
257. John ----- b. 4 October 1710 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
 d. 1711 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
258. Allen ----- b. 2 April 1713 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
259. Mary ----- b. 12 April 1715 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰
260. William ----- b. 26 July 1717 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁰

65. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Henry Allen and his first wife, Sarah Hill, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. He was subsequently christened at Milford on 19 September 1680.^{29,101} John, who does not appear to have ever been married, died in about 1704 at Stratford in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony.²⁹

66. **Gideon Allen.**

Gideon Allen, the eldest son of Gideon Allen and his wife, Sarah Prudden, was born at Boston in the Massachusetts Bay Colony on 9 August 1671.³³ Gideon, who was a cordwainer (shoemaker) by trade, was apparently married twice during his life.³³ He married first at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony to a woman named Anna Burr on 20 January 1695/1696.^{33,106} Anna, who had been born in the Connecticut Colony in about 1675, was the daughter of Nathaniel Burr and Sarah Ward.^{33,202} She died at Fairfield in Fairfield County on 14 March 1747/1748.³³

After his first wife passed away, Gideon married for a second time, also in Fairfield County, to a widow named Jane Dimon on 10 August 1749.³³ Jane was the widow of Moses Dimon, and prior to that to a man named John Hill.³³

Gideon Allen died at Fairfield in Fairfield County on 25 January 1750/1751.^{33,106} His will, which had been written on 22 January 1750/1751, was probated before the Fairfield County Court on 5 February 1750/1751.³³ Jane, on the other hand, died at Redding in Fairfield County on 22 July 1774.³³ No issue are known from Gideon's second marriage.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

261. Sarah ----- b. 1 April 1697 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{33,106}
chr. 30 June 1700 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ³³
m. (1) 7 December 1721 to Thomas Couch at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
m. (2) 10 November 1736 to Timothy Keeler in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
d. 10 March 1787 at Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{33,203}
bur. Titicus Cem., Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰³
262. Anna ----- b. 6 June 1700 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{33,106}
chr. 30 June 1700 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ³³
m. (1) Thomas Hanford in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
m. (2) Gershom Burr in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
d. 27 December 1747 in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,204}
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴

263. Gideon ----- b. 1 January 1702/1703 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
chr. 31 January 1702/1703 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
m. (remained single). ³³
d. 28/29 May 1748 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{33,106,204}
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
264. Abigail ----- b. June 1705 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{33,106,205}
chr. 24 June 1705 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ³³
m. 31 October 1727 to Joseph Wakeman at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
d. 1 January 1804 at Westport, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{33,205}
bur. Colonial Cem., Westport, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁵
265. Mary ----- b. 6 August 1708 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{33,106}
chr. 8 August 1708 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
m. 28 May 1730 to Peter Penfield at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
d. 1 August 1789 at New Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁶
bur. Congregational Church Cem., Bethel, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁶
266. John ----- b. 1 December 1710 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
chr. 3 December 1710 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
m. 17 January 1750/1751 to Abigail Jessup at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
d. 21 December 1798 in Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
bur. Center Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
267. David ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. (twin) ³³
chr. 11 January 1712/1713 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
d. young. ³³

268. Jonathan ---- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. (twin) ³³
 chr. 11 January 1712/1713 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ³³
 d. young. ³³
269. David ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 chr. 4 July 1714 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 m. 11 October 1739 to Sarah Gold at Fairfield, Fairfield Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ^{33,106}
 d. 8 September 1777 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{33,204}
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
270. Hannah ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 chr. 18 November 1716 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ³³
 m. 24 March 1742/1743 to Thomas Gibbs in Fairfield Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ³³
 d. 14 July 1779 at New Milford, Litchfield Co., CT. ¹⁰¹
271. George ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³³
 chr. 14 May 1721 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ³³
 m. (remained single). ²⁰⁸
 d. 1767 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²⁰⁸

67. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 20 October 1673. ¹⁰⁷ This child died young.

68. **Sarah Allen.**

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony in about 1674. ³³ She was later married at Guilford in New Haven County to a man named John Leete. ³³ John, who had been born on 4 January 1674 at Guilford in the Connecticut Colony, was the son of John Leete and Mary Chittenden. ²⁰⁹ Sarah died on 8 March 1712/1713 at Guilford in New Haven County. ³³

After Sarah passed away, John married for a second time to a woman named Mehitable Allis.²⁰⁹ John subsequently died at Guilford during the month of May 1730 at the age of 56.²⁰⁹

Issue: (Surname Leete)

272. John ----- b. 2 January 1699 at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
 m. 13 May 1723 to Elizabeth Baldwin at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
 d. June 1743 at Durham, Middlesex Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
273. Mary ----- b. 28 February 1701 at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
 m. ca. 1726 to Abiel Elliott at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
 d. 13 January 1780 Guilford, New Haven Co., CT.²⁰⁹
274. Gideon ----- b. 4 February 1703 at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
 m. (1) 6 September 1727 to Abigail (Penfield) Rossiter at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. (widow of Timothy Rossiter)²⁰⁹
 m. (2) Catherine (Strong) Rossiter in the Connecticut Colony. (widow of Bryan Rossiter)²⁰⁹
 d. 1781 at Saybrook, Middlesex Co., CT.²⁰⁹
275. Sarah ----- b. 28 August 1705 at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²⁰⁹
276. Patience ----- b. at Guilford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.³³

69. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. He was subsequently christened at Milford on 31 March 1678.^{33,101} George was later married on 20 November 1707 at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony to a woman named Frances Arnold.^{33,101,108} Frances was the daughter of Josiah Arnold and Mary Ward.¹⁰¹

George Allen later died on 7 October 1734 at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony.^{33,101} His will, which had been written on 8 July 1734, was subsequently admitted for probate on 13 November 1734.³³ The only child of George and Frances Allen's that was mentioned in his will was their son, Edward.³³ George was buried in the Milford Cemetery in New Haven County, Connecticut.³⁵

Issue: (Surname Allen)

277. Josiah ----- b. 10 January 1708/1709 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{101,108}
 d. 5 April 1709 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:¹⁰¹
278. Edward ----- b. 1 March 1713/1714 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{101,108}
 m. Rebecca Prince at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
 d. 1778 at Woodbury, Litchfield Co., CT.^{101,108}
279. George ----- b. 5 May 1715 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:^{101,108}
 d. 5 May 1719 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:^{101,108}

70. **Abigail Allen.**

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. She was subsequently christened at Milford in New Haven County on 5 December 1680.^{33,101} This child died young.

71. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 19 February 1682/1683.^{33,101,108} This child died young.³³

72. Hannah Allen.

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 6 October 1685.^{33,101,108} She was subsequently christened at Milford on 29 November 1685.^{33,101} Hannah was later married in the Connecticut Colony to a man named Zachariah Whitman.^{33,101} Zachariah Whitman was a widower at the time of his marriage to Hannah, having previously been married twice before.^{33,101} He had been married first to a woman named Sarah Fitch on 6 January 1702/1703 at Milford, and secondly to a woman named Damaris Carr on 18 March 1705/1706, also at Milford.¹⁰¹

Zachariah Whitman subsequently died in the Connecticut Colony in 1752.¹⁰¹ His will, which had been written on 24 August 1749, was probated on 20 April 1752.¹⁰¹ Neither the date nor the place of Hannah's death have been determined.

Known and probable issue: (Surname Whitman)

280. Hannah ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
m. Joseph Platte in the Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
281. Elizabeth ---- b. July 1716 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁵
chr. 29 July 1716 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.^{101,210}
m. 27 June 1739 to Nathan Bryan in the Connecticut Colony.
Ref:^{101,211}
d. 12 October 1802 in New Haven Co., CT.^{35,211}
bur. Milford Cem., Milford, New Haven Co., CT.³⁵
282. Frances ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
chr. 25 September 1720 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
Colony.^{101,210}
m. Aaron Fenn in the Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹

73. Abigail Allen.

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and his wife, Sarah Prudden, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. She was subsequently christened at Milford on 9 September 1688.^{33,108} Abigail was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 8 October 1707 at Milford to a man named John Shepherd.^{33,108} John, who was born at Hartford in Hartford County in the Connecticut Colony on 1 November 1681, was the son of John Shepherd and Hannah Peck.²¹²

John Shepherd apparently died in 1719 at Milford in the Connecticut Colony, as Abigail was granted permission to administer his estate on 3 December 1719.²¹² About four years after her first husband passed away, Abigail married for a second time, also at Milford, to a widower named Daniel Foote on 8 September 1723.^{33,101} Daniel had previously been married on 2 January 1705 in Fairfield County to a woman named Dorothy Blakeman.²¹³ Daniel, who was born in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 10 January 1682/1683, was the son of Daniel and Sarah Foote.²¹³ Abigail subsequently on 19 December 1755 died at Newtown in Fairfield County.³³

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Shepherd)

283. John ----- b. 26 October 1708 at Hartford, Hartford Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 chr. 15 May 1709 at Hartford, Hartford Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ²¹²
 m. May 1732 to Mary Pierson at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 d. 1785 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., CT. ²¹²
284. Rebecca ---- b. 1 November 1710 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 chr. 8 July 1711 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ²¹²
 m. 20 June 1732 to Joseph Peck at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 d. 31 October 1773 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
285. Abigail ----- b. 22 October 1713 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 chr. 13 November 1713 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 m. 31 October 1734 to Peter Perritt at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 d. 27 September 1794 at New Haven, New Haven Co., CT. ²¹²
286. Hannah ----- b. 11 November 1715 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 m. ca. 1736 to David Dunning in the Connecticut Colony.²¹²
 d. at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹²

287. Timothy ----- b. 22 March 1718 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ²¹²
m. ca. 1744 to Susannah Stilson in the Connecticut Colony. ²¹²
d. 22 August 1776 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., CT. ²¹²

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Foote)

288. Sarah ----- b. 6 September 1723 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²¹³
m. 26 February 1745/1746 to James Fairchild at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{213,214}
d. probably at Newtown, Fairfield Co., CT.
289. George ----- b. 26 March 1725 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²¹³
m. Catherine Burrit in the Connecticut Colony. ²¹³
d. 12 April 1818 in Fairfield Co., CT. ²¹³
290. Dorothy ----- b. 21 March 1729 at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²¹³
m. 16 November 1752 to Reuben Salmon at Newtown, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ²¹³

293. Sarah ----- b. 27 April 1695 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
 d. 9 August 1696 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²¹⁸
294. Mary ----- b. 26 April 1697 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
295. Sarah ----- b. 1 January 1699/1700 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
 m. Hezekiah Tiffany in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{112,218}
 d. 26 May 1772 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹¹²
 bur. Princes Hill Burial Ground, Barrington, Bristol Co., RI. ¹¹²
296. Ebenezer ---- b. 20 December 1702 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
 m. 8 January 1736/1737 (intentions); 3 March 1736/1737 (marriage) to Hannah Allen at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218,221}
 d. 1771/1772 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ²²²
 bur. Princes Hill Burial Ground, Barrington, Bristol Co., RI. ¹¹²
297. John ----- b. 18 December 1704 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,112,218}
 m. (1) 25 April 1734 to Elizabeth Brown at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹²
 m. (2) 20 March 1745 to Martha (Bishop) Hunt at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{41,112}
 m. (3) 14 November 1751 to Elizabeth (Newdigate) Westgate at Warwick, Kent Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations (widow of Robert Westgate) ¹¹²
 d. 28 November 1772 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹¹²
 bur. Princes Hill Burial Ground, Barrington, Bristol Co., RI. ¹¹²

298. Christian ----- b. 26 November 1706 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
 d. 9 March 1713/1714 in West Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (West Swansea was incorporated as Barrington in 1717, but was ceded to Bristol Co. in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and made a part of Warren) ^{49,218}
299. Elizabeth ---- b. 19 February 1707/1708 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}
 d. 9 March 1709/1710 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²¹⁸
300. Elizabeth ---- b. 26 January 1711/1712 at Bristol, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{110,218}

85. **Elizabeth Allen.**

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 28 September 1673. ⁴³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

86. **Christian Allen.**

Christian Allen, the daughter of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 26 January 1674/1675. ¹⁰⁷ She was later married on 18 March 1695/1696 to a man named Nathaniel Peck II at Swansea in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ⁵³ Nathaniel, who was generally referred to in the records as Lieutenant Nathaniel Peck or Deacon Nathaniel Peck, was born on 26 July 1670 at Swansea. ²²³ He was the son of Nathaniel Peck, Sr. and Deliverance Bosworth. ¹¹² Christian, who died at Swansea in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 8 June 1702, was subsequently buried in the Newman Cemetery at East Providence in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{42,107} She was the mother of three children.

Approximately three years after Christian passed away, Nathaniel married for a second time to a woman named Judith Smith.¹¹² This marriage took place at Swansea in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 18 July 1705.¹¹² Judith had been born at Rehoboth in the New Plymouth Colony on 7 February 1679.¹¹² She died on 10 November 1743 at Barrington in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, while Nathaniel died at Warren in Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 5 August 1751.¹¹² Nathaniel and his second wife, Judith, were both buried in the Princes Hill Burial Ground at Barrington in Bristol County, Rhode Island.¹¹² They were the parents of seven children.

(NOTE: Bristol, Barrington and Sowams were ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and renamed Warren. Barrington, however, was made a separate town again in 1770).⁴⁹

Issue: (Surname Peck)

301. Ebenezer ---- b. 24 April 1697 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁴²
 m. Mary (MNU).⁴²
 d. 1 July 1724 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁴²
 bur. Newman Cem., East Providence, Providence Co., RI.⁴²
302. Nathaniel III - b. 10 July 1699 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁴²
 m. 14 January 1724/1725 to Alice Fish at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁴²
 d. 5 August 1756 during French and Indian War at Ft. Edward, Albany Co., NY. (now Washington Co., NY.)⁴²
 bur. Newman Cem., East Providence, Providence Co., RI.⁴²
303. Thomas ----- b. 4 October 1700 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁵
 m. 3 November 1728 to Deliverance May at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{41,115,221}
 d. 5 April 1763 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{41,115}
 bur. Palmer River Churchyard Cem., Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA.
 Ref:¹¹⁵

87. **Thomas Allen.**

Thomas Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 13 October 1676.⁴³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

88. **Sarah Allen.**

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 13 August 1678.⁴³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

89. **Daniel Allen.**

Daniel Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 29 August 1680.⁴³ Daniel, along with his brother, Ebenezer Allen, were two of the 29 individuals who signed the petition to form a new township from the western portion of Swansea.²²¹ Although this petition was presented on 30 May 1711 to the General Court of the Province of Massachusetts Bay, it was not until 1717 that this area was incorporated as Barrington.²²¹ (**NOTE:** Bristol, Barrington and Sowams were ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and renamed Warren. Barrington, however, became a separate town again in 1770).⁴⁹ Aside from the above, no additional information has been found concerning this individual.

90. **Ebenezer Allen.**

Ebenezer Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 31 August 1683.⁴³ He was later married in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Hannah.¹¹¹

Ebenezer, along with his brother, Daniel Allen, were two of the 29 individuals who signed the petition to form a new township from the western portion of Swansea.²²¹ Although this petition was presented to the General Court of the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 30 May 1711, it was not until 1717 that this area was incorporated as Barrington.²²¹ (**NOTE:** Bristol, Barrington and Sowams were ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and renamed Warren. Barrington became a separate town again in 1770).⁴⁹

After their marriage, Ebenezer and Hannah resided at Barrington for many years. In 1722, the Barrington Town Council appointed Ebenezer as Surveyor of Highways, and later, during the period 1731-1737, he served as Town Treasurer, and from 1735-1739, he served as Town Clerk.²²¹

In 1747, when Barrington became part of Warren in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Ebenezer was listed as being a "Freeman" of Warren.²²¹ Ebenezer died on 27 September 1754 at Warren in what was then Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹¹² His will, which had been written on 7 August 1754, was later probated on 14 October 1754.¹¹¹ He was subsequently buried in the Princes Hill Cemetery at Barrington in Bristol County, Rhode Island.¹¹² Ebenezer's wife, Hannah, and the below listed children were all named in his will.¹¹¹ (**NOTE:** Barrington became a separate town again in 1770).⁴⁹

Issue: (Surname Allen)

304. Hannah ----- b. 11 April 1708 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{107,111}
 m. 23 March 1733/1734 at Rehoboth, and 11 April 1734 at Barrington to the Rev. Samuel Peck in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{41,221,225}
 d. 13 August 1778 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA.^{224,225}
 bur. Peck Burial Yard, Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA.²²⁴
305. John ----- b. 15 March 1710/1711 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{107,111}
306. Sarah ----- b. 18 September 1712 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{107,111}
 m. 27 July 1738 to William James, Jr. at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.²²¹
307. Mary ----- b. 30 November 1714 at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{107,111}
308. Ebenezer ---- b. at Swansea, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹¹
 m. 11 January 1745/1746 (intentions); 3 April 1746 (married) to Elizabeth Bosworth at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{41,110,111}
309. Timothy ----- b. at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹¹

310. Naomi ----- b. at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹¹
 m. 8 March 1742/1743 to Abiezer Peck at Rehoboth, Bristol Co.,
 Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁴¹
 d. 2 July 1801 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA. ^{224,225}
 bur. Peck Burial Yard, Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA. ²²⁴

91. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in the New Plymouth Colony on 6 December 1684. ⁴³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

92. **Samuel Allen.**

Samuel Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 16 May 1687. ⁴³ He was later married to a woman named Rachel in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹³

Samuel Allen subsequently died on 14 October 1739 at Barrington in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{112,113} Samuel's will, which had been written on 23 February 1731/1732, was later probated on 13 November 1739 before the Bristol County Court. ¹¹³ Samuel was buried in the Princes Hill Cemetery at Barrington, Bristol County, Rhode Island. ¹¹² He and Rachel do not appear to have had any children. ¹¹³

(**NOTE:** Barrington, which had been incorporated in 1717 from West Swansea, was ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and made a part of Warren, but became a separate town again in 1770). ⁴⁹

93. **Joseph Allen.**

Joseph Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and Mary Dexter, was born at Swansea in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 21 May 1690. ⁴³ He was later married to a woman named Hannah in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ¹¹⁴

Joseph Allen died on 17 October 1754 at Rehoboth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴¹ His will, which had been written on 8 January 1754, was subsequently probated in Bristol County on 12 November 1754.¹¹⁴ In his will, Joseph mentions his wife, Hannah, sons Joseph and Samuel, and daughters Hannah Adams and Molly Willmouth.¹¹⁴ Joseph was buried in the Palmer River Churchyard Cemetery at Rehoboth in Bristol County, Massachusetts.¹¹⁵

Issue: (Surname Allen)

311. Hannah ----- b. 27 March 1717/1718 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 m. 8 January 1736/1737 (intentions); 3 March 1736/1737 (marriage) to Ebenezer Adams at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{110,218,221}
 d. 8 January 1778 at Barrington, Bristol Co., RI.¹¹²
 bur. Princes Hill Burial Ground, Barrington, Bristol Co., RI.¹¹²
312. Joseph ----- b. 30 June 1719 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 m. 21 May 1741 to Sarah Butterworth at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 d. 1799 at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., MA.²²⁶
313. Samuel ----- b. 21 December 1721 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 m. 6 March 1741/1742 (intentions) to Mercy Viall at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 d. 25 March 1777 at Barrington, Bristol Co., RI.¹¹⁰
314. Jerusha ----- b. 22 March 1724/1725 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 m. 12 September 1741 (intentions) to Japheth Bicknell at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{41,110}
 d. ca. 1745 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{123,227}
315. Rachel ----- b. 4 March 1727/1728 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 d. 18 October 1740 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰

316. Molly ----- b. 16 December 1732 at Barrington, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹¹⁰
 m. (1) 14 July 1753 (intentions); 1 November 1753 (marriage) to Ephraim Wilmarth at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁴¹
 m. (2) 21 November 1767 (intentions); 23 December 1767 (marriage) to John Humphrey at Rehoboth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁴¹

102. **Isaac Allen.**

Isaac Allen, the son of Isaac Allen and his first wife, Mary Bowen, was born at Rehoboth in the New Plymouth Colony on 3 January 1674/1675.⁴¹ Because Isaac was not named in his father's will, and because no additional information has been found concerning this individual, it may be that he died young.

103. **Katherine Allen.**

Katherine Allen, the daughter of Isaac Allen and his second wife, Katherine Balcom, was born at Rehoboth in the New Plymouth Colony on 18 January 1683/1684.⁴¹ Katherine subsequently died at Attleboro in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 11 December 1703.¹²³

104. **Bethia Allen.**

Bethia Allen, the daughter of Isaac Allen and his second wife, Katherine Balcom, was born on 11 December 1685 at Rehoboth in what had become Bristol County in New Plymouth Colony.⁴¹ She was later married to a man named Joseph Hopkins.^{124,228} Joseph, who had been born in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the son of Thomas Hopkins and Mary E. Smith.¹²⁴ He was also the brother of the William Hopkins who married Bethia's sister, Deborah Allen.¹²⁴

Although Bethia is believed to have died in the vicinity of Attleboro in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, the actual date of her death has not been determined.¹²⁴ The lands upon which Joseph and Bethia were residing at the time of her death were referred to as being at "Shenegachonett" and were inherited from Joseph's father, Thomas Hopkins.¹²⁴ This portion of the Province of Massachusetts Bay was eventually ceded to the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and is now situated in the area of Cumberland in Providence County, Rhode Island.¹²⁴

After Bethia passed away, Joseph married for a second time to a woman named Martha Tucker. ^{124,228} Joseph died on 19 July 1740 at Scituate in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴ His will, which had been written on 4 July 1740, was lprobated on 1 September 1740 in Providence County. ¹²⁴

Known issue: (Surname Hopkins)

317. Oziel ----- b. ca. 1707 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{124,229}
 m. 27 December 1744 to Martha (Tucker) Rhodes at Scituate, Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. (widow of John Rhodes) ^{124,230,231}
 d. ca. 1768 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴
318. Joseph ----- b. ca. 1710 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{124,229}
 m. Mary Padden in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{124,232}
 d. 17 September 1800 at Foster, Providence Co., RI. ^{229,233}

105. **Nehemiah Allen.**

Nehemiah Allen, the son of Isaac Allen and his second wife, Katherine Balcom, was born on 9 May 1688 at Rehoboth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony. ⁴¹ He was later married in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Anne Wilmarth. ¹²⁵ Anne, who had been born on 22 August 1683 at Rehoboth, was the daughter of Thomas Wilmarth and Mary Robinson. ^{41,234}

Nehemiah subsequently died intestate at Attleboro in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in 1728. ¹²⁶ Although Nehemiah did not leave a will, an inventory of his estate was carried out on 9 December 1728, and his widow, Anne, was appointed administratrix on 17 December 1728. ¹²⁶

Issue: (Surname Allen)

319. Isaac ----- b. 15 September 1711 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³
320. John ----- b. 9 January 1713/1714 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³

321. Nehemiah --- b. 4 July 1716 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³
 m. 25 October 1747 to Abigail Waterman at Providence, Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{184,235,236}
 d. 6 July 1788 at Cumberland, Providence Co., RI. ²³⁷
322. Daniel ----- b. 25 April 1718 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³
 m. 11 November 1745 to Sarah Sprague at Smithfield, Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸⁴
 d. 25 April 1805 at Towanda, Luzerne Co., PA. (now within Bradford Co., PA.) ^{49,238}
323. Anne ----- b. 1 October 1720 at Attleboro, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²³

106. **Deborah Allen.**

Deborah Allen, the daughter of Isaac Allen and his second wife, Katherine Balcom, was born on 25 February 1689/1690 at Rehoboth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{41,124} She was later married before 2 February 1711/1712 to a man named William Hopkins in Providence County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴ William, who was a carpenter by trade, had been born in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴ He was the son of Thomas Hopkins and Mary E. Smith. ¹²⁴ He was also the brother of the Joseph Hopkins who married Deborah's sister, Bethia Allen. ¹²⁴

Although William Hopkins is believed to have died in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, the actual date of his death is not known. ^{124,239} Deborah, on the other hand, died on 11 April 1781 in Rhode Island. ¹²⁴

Issue: (Surname Hopkins)

324. Jabez ----- b. 15 July 1713 in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴
 (Jabish) m. Bethiah Hopkins in Providence Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²⁴
 d. 1 July 1790, probably in Providence Co., RI. ¹²⁴

107. Sarah Allen.

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Isaac Allen and his second wife, Katherine Balcom, was born on 13 September 1692 at Rehoboth in Bristol County in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁴¹ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

108. Isaac Allen.

Isaac Allen, the eldest son of John and Rebecca Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

109. Benjamin Allen.

Benjamin Allen, the second son of John and Rebecca Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸ He was later married to a woman named Waitstill Bowerman in her father's home at Falmouth in Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on the 9th day, 1st month, 1720 (9 March 1720).¹⁹ Waitstill was the daughter of Thomas Bowerman and Mary Harper.²⁴⁰

After their marriage, Benjamin and Waitstill apparently resided at Falmouth for many years, as all of their children appear to have been christened there.²⁴¹ Benjamin and several members of the family eventually moved to Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, however, where he is known to have resided for the remainder of his life.¹²⁹

Unfortunately, it is not known at this time whether Waitstill died prior to, or after moving to Dartmouth. Because Benjamin's two youngest children appear to be much younger than his other children, it is believed that Benjamin may have been married twice during his life.

Benjamin Allen died in 1775 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹²⁹ His will, which had been written on 16 February 1775, was subsequently probated in Bristol County on 19 April 1775.¹²⁹ The children listed below were all named in Benjamin's will.¹²⁹

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

325. Rebecca ----- b. 13 November 1721 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
 m. June 1744 (intentions) to Philip Griffith at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
326. John ----- b. 13 April 1724 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
327. Mary ----- b. 3 March 1726/1727 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{241,242,243}
 m. 8 March 1745/1746 to Simeon Wing in Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴⁴
 d. 25 February 1808 at Wayne, Kennebec Co., ME. ^{242,243}
 bur. in field north of Wing "Ring" Cem., Wayne, Kennebec Co., ME. ²⁴³
328. Hannah ----- b. 15 April 1728 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
329. Moses ----- b. 19 March 1730/1731 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
 m. 6 February 1754 (intentions) to Anne Akin at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (also recorded on 8 August 1755 at Tiverton, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations) ^{87,144}
330. Thomas ----- b. 7 August 1732 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹
331. Benjamin ---- b. 15 October 1734 at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁴¹

Issue from possible 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

332. Judah ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²⁹
 m. 12 May 1782 (intentions) to Thankful Johnson at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ⁸⁷
 d. 16 October 1814 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ⁶⁷
333. Dinah ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹²⁹

110. **Judah Allen.**

Judah Allen, the third son of John and Rebecca Allen, was born in the New Plymouth Colony.¹²⁸ Judah was apparently married twice during his lifetime. He married first to a woman named Rebekah Wing at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 26 January 1727/1728.^{20,128} Rebekah, who had been born at Sandwich in Barnstable County on 29 July 1702, was the daughter of Ebenezer Wing and Elizabeth Backhouse.^{27,82,128} Rebecca is said to have died in about 1756 at Sandwich.⁸²

After Rebekah passed away, Judah married for a second time to a woman named Elizabeth Allen.⁸⁷ Although an actual record of their marriage has not been found, their "intentions" to marry were recorded on 8 June 1762 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷ Elizabeth, who had been born at Dartmouth in Bristol County on 6 February 1727/1728, was the daughter of Noah Allen and Rebecca Kirby, and Judah's cousin.^{87,147} Judah Allen was subsequently disowned by the Quakers for marrying outside of their Society.^{245,246}

Judah Allen died in 1770 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, and later, on 31 December 1770, bond was posted by Elizabeth to serve as Administratrix of Judah's estate.¹²⁹ After Judah passed away, Elizabeth married for a second time to a man named Daniel Ormsby.⁸⁷ Although an actual record of their marriage has not been found, their "intentions" to marry were recorded at Dartmouth in Bristol County on 16 November 1771.⁸⁷

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

334. John ----- b. 23 March 1728/1729 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
 m. 27 March 1751 to Sylvia Keen at Pembroke, Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{82,175}
 d. (last found on the 1790 census at Danby, Rutland Co., VT.)
 Ref:^{82,247}
335. Ebenezer ---- b. 22 July 1731 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
 m. 5 February 1753 to Mary Allen at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁵³
 d. (last found on the 1800 census at Fairfield, Kennebec Co., ME., now Somerset Co., ME.)²⁴⁸

336. Francis ----- b. 14 May 1736 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
d. young.²⁴⁵
337. Joseph ----- b. 2 April 1739 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
m. (remained single).²⁴⁵
d. ca. 1782.²⁴⁵
338. Joshua ----- b. 10 April 1741 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.⁸²
m. Rebecca (MNU) in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.²⁴⁵
d. ca. 1812 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA.^{245,249}

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

339. Noah ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{129,245}
m. 2 March 1786 to Anne DeMott in the First Stanford Baptist
Church at Bangall, Dutchess Co., NY.²⁵⁰
d. believed to have died in Dutchess Co., NY.²⁴⁵
340. Rebecca ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹²⁹

111. **Abigail Allen.**

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 1 April 1663.⁹⁰ She was later married in about 1701 in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a man named Edward Cottle (also written Cottel).¹³² Edward, who had been born at Salisbury in Essex County in the Massachusetts Bay Colony on 28 September 1666, was the son of Edward Cottle and Judith Osgood.^{251,252} This was Edward's second marriage, as he had previously been married to a woman named Esther Daggett.²⁵¹

Abigail subsequently died on 25 December 1733 at Tisbury in Dukes County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹³³ Edward Cottle, on the other hand, appears to have died in 1751 at Edgartown in Dukes County in 1751.^{251,253} His will, which had been written on 2 November 1748, was probated before the Dukes County Court of Probate on 22 November 1751.²⁵³

Issue: (Surname Cottle)

341. Abigail ----- b. 6 June 1702 at Tisbury, Dukes Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹³³
 m. (1) ca. 1719 to John Presbury in Dukes Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁵¹
 m. (2) 20 March 1730/1731 to Benjamin Luce in Dukes Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{251,253}
 m. (3) Samuel Lambert in Dukes Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁵¹
 d. 29 April 1780 at Tisbury, Dukes Co., MA. ²⁵¹

112. **Rose Allen.**

Rose Allen, the daughter of Joseph Allen and Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 1 October 1665. ⁹⁰ She was later married in about 1684 in the New Plymouth Colony to a man named Nathaniel Howland. ^{134,135} Nathaniel, who had been born on 5 August 1657 at Duxbury in the New Plymouth Colony, was the son of Zeoth and Abigail Howland. ¹³⁵

After their marriage, Nathaniel and Rose resided at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony. ¹³⁵ Beginning in 1699, Nathaniel was chosen a "Selectman" of Dartmouth, a position he held several times. ¹³⁵ He also served on the Grand Jury in 1702, and was Moderator of the town meeting in 1721. ¹³⁵ Nathaniel Howland subsequently died on 3 March 1723/1724 at Dartmouth in what was then Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{49,67,135} His will, which was dated 25 February 1723/1724, was probated on 16 June 1724 before the Bristol County Court. ^{65,135} Although Rose is also believed to have died at Dartmouth, the actual date of her death has not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Howland)

342. Rebecca ----- b. 12 August 1685 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 21 November 1709 to James Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov..of Massachusetts Bay. ¹³⁵
 d. 8 November 1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷

343. John ----- b. 14 April 1687 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 2 October 1712 to Mary Cook at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1749 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹³⁵
344. James ----- b. 18 February 1689 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 25 July 1717 to Deborah Cook at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Plymouth Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
 d. 1848 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁸¹
345. Sarah ----- b. 16 November 1690 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., New Plymouth Colony. ¹⁴⁷
 m. ca. 1720 to Timothy Akin in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. Ref: ¹³⁵
346. George ----- b. 11 December 1693 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. ca. 1724 to Hannah Akin in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. Ref: ¹³⁵
347. Mary ----- b. 21 April 1699 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. Peleg Smith in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹³⁵
 d. 19 August 1776 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ⁶⁷
348. Content ----- b. 20 October 1702 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) Weston Briggs in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{135,147}
 m. (2) 17 January 1733/1734 to Thomas Howland at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

113. **Joseph Allen.**

Joseph Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 4 March 1667. ⁹⁰ Joseph was apparently married twice during his life. He married first in about 1698/1699 to a woman named Rachel in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{55,136}

(**NOTE:** Although a number of researchers believe that Rachel's maiden name was Gifford, I personally have not been able to verify this. In addition, I am not aware of any Gifford family genealogies that recognize, or include, her as a member of the Gifford family).

After his first wife passed away, Joseph married for a second time to a woman named Jenett Ray on 17 November 1721 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{55,87} (**NOTE:** Although the Dartmouth marriage records indicate Jenett's maiden name was Hay or Kay, a notation citing the Bristol County Marriages, as well as information from the earliest records of the town of Dartmouth, indicate her maiden name was Ray).⁸⁷

Joseph Allen died at Dartmouth on 31 January 1734/1735.^{67,136,137} His will, which had been written on 24 December 1734, was subsequently probated in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 18 March 1734/1735.¹³⁷ There are no known issue from Joseph's second marriage.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

349. Lydia ----- b. 1 June 1700 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 29 June 1721 to Increase Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 7 November 1772 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁶⁷
350. Phyllis ----- b. 24 February 1702/1703 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. ca. 1723/1724 to Enos Gifford, probably at Dartmouth in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{1,147}
 d. 1790 at Little Compton, Newport Co., RI.²⁵⁴
351. Joseph ----- b. 27 April 1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 30 December 1725 to Ruth Smith at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 m. (2) 12 July 1747 to Martha (Case) Potter at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (widow of George Potter)
 Ref:^{87,144}

352. Rachel ----- b. 17 July 1708 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 1 March 1732/1733 to Ichabod Kirby at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
353. Elizabeth ---- b. March 1710/1711 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 23 April 1730 to Gideon Gifford at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. after 1760, probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁵⁵

114. John Allen.

John Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 15 July 1669. ⁹⁰ He was later married in about 1713 to a woman named Deborah in what was then the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{49,87,136,138}

John subsequently died at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in 1754. ^{136,139} His will, which was dated 9 November 1751, was admitted for probate before the Bristol County Court on 2 July 1754. ¹³⁹ Because his wife, Deborah, was not mentioned in his will, it is believed that she probably died prior to John. ¹³⁹ The below children, as well as the spouses of his two daughters, were mentioned in John's will. ¹³⁹ John's son, Philip, was named Executor. ¹³⁹

Issue: (Surname Allen)

354. Hannah ----- b. 3 September 1714 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 8 March 1738/1739 to Benjamin Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{87,139}
355. Philip ----- b. 10 July 1717 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 10 October 1745 to Susannah Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
356. Deborah ----- b. 22 July 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 29 April 1743 to Joseph Cornell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{87,139}

115. Philip Allen.

Philip Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 3 July 1671.⁹⁰ Because Philip was not mentioned in his father's will, and he has not been found in any other records, it is believed that he probably died at an early age.^{55,136}

116. William Allen.

William Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 10 August 1673.⁹⁰ He was later married in about 1701/1702 in what was then the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Elizabeth.^{55,87,140} Elizabeth's name was derived from William's will and several of the marriage records of their children.^{87,141}

William subsequently died in 1760 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{136,141} His will, which had been written on 6 December 1752, was later probated on 4 November 1760.¹⁴¹ William's wife, Elizabeth, and all of the children listed below, except for Marmaduke who was already deceased, were named in William's will.¹⁴¹ His youngest son, William, however, was later mentioned in a codicil dated 30 October 1758 as being "now deceased."¹⁴¹

Issue: (Surname Allen)

357. Barbara ----- b. 10 February 1703/1704 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 29 November 1728 to John Handy at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
358. Noah ----- b. 24 July 1707 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 5 October 1727 to Rebecca Kirby at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
359. George ----- b. 10 November 1709 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 14 May 1740 to Rachel Smith at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 20 September 1763 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁸⁶

360. Josiah ----- b. 29 October 1711 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 6 January 1736/1737 to Elizabeth Mosher at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
361. Sarah ----- b. 21 March 1714/1715 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 23 August 1752 to James Ellis at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
362. Marmaduke - b. 23 August 1716 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (remained single). ²⁵⁶
 d. 1751 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. Ref: ²⁵⁶
363. Mary ----- b. 9 July 1718 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 13 May 1741 to John Tinkham at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1794 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA. ²⁵⁷
364. Joseph ----- b. 23 May 1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 28 August 1748 to Mary Faun at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
365. William ----- b. 18 August 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 29 March 1744 to Lydia Joy at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1758 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. Ref: ¹⁴¹
366. Elizabeth ---- b. 1 December 1725 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 4 December 1746 to Seth Morton at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

117. Josiah Allen.

Josiah Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Sarah Holloway, is believed to have been born in about 1675 at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony.⁵⁵ Josiah, who appears to have remained single throughout his life, died without issue on 17 September 1718 at Dartmouth in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{49,55,136,142}

According to the Bristol County deed records, on 10 November 1719, ten of the identified heirs of Josiah Allen sold their inherited interests in his 160 acre homestead at Dartmouth to a Mr. Benjamin Wilbur of Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, while two others, Richard and Hannah (Allen) Rundels and Reuben and Mary Allen, sold their inherited interests to the same individual on 1 December 1719 and 13 June 1720, respectively.²⁵⁸

118. Benjamin Allen.

Benjamin Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony in about 1680.^{55,75,136} Benjamin eventually left what was then the Province of Massachusetts Bay and moved to Cecil County, Maryland, where he subsequently purchased approximately 900 acres of land from a Mr. Ephraim Herman on 29 November 1714.²⁵⁹ He later sold half of this land to his brother, Reuben Allen, on 13 January 1719/1720.²⁶⁰ Benjamin later sold his remaining Cecil County property, 160 acres in 1726 and 290 acres in 1729, at which time it is thought that he moved into the state of Pennsylvania.⁵⁵

In 1734, approximately five years after disposing of his Cecil County, Maryland property, Benjamin Allen, together with Riley Moore and William White, moved into the Shenandoah Valley in that portion of Orange County, Virginia that was eventually formed into Shenandoah County, Virginia in 1778.^{49,55} During the following year, 1735, Benjamin acquired two parcels of land from a Mr. Joist Hite which contained a total of 290 acres; 170 acres of which were surveyed on 26 February 1734/1735, and the remaining 120 acres on 3 March 1734/1735.²⁶¹ This land was situated near Mt. Jackson in what is now Shenandoah County, Virginia.⁵⁵ It was on this property that Benjamin later built his water grist mill.⁵⁵ On 29 June 1739, Benjamin received a patent for an additional 400 acres of land that was situated on both sides of the North Branch of the Shenandoah River, and adjoined his other property.^{55,262}

Benjamin Allen, who had remained single throughout his life, appears to have died intestate in about 1746/1747 in what was then Augusta County, Virginia.^{55,136,143}

Benjamin's nephew, Reuben Allen, Jr., was subsequently granted Letters of Administration by the Augusta County Court on 19 February 1746/1747 to administer Benjamin's estate, after he and Thomas Moore and William White posted the necessary bond.²⁶³

119. Tristram Allen.

Tristram Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony.^{55,75,136} At the present time it does not appear that Tristram ever married, or had any children.⁷⁵

Tristram is known to have resided for a time in New Jersey, where he is found in the records of both the Shrewsbury and Woodbridge Monthly Meetings of Friends.⁷⁵ When Tristram's brother, Josiah Allen, died intestate on 17 September 1718 at Dartmouth, "Tristram Allen of Woodbridge, East New Jersey, County of Monmouth" was one of the heirs who signed a deed dated 10 November 1719 selling their "ten Twelfths" interest in Josiah's 160 acre homestead to Mr. Benjamin Wilbur of Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.²⁵⁸

During the month of August 1724, Tristram requested a certificate from the Woodbridge Monthly Meeting to join the Rhode Island Monthly Meeting of Friends at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.⁷⁵ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

120. Ralph Allen.

Ralph Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony.^{55,136} He was later married to a woman named Amy Anthony at Portsmouth in Newport County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 13 June 1716.¹⁴⁴ Amy, who had been born at Portsmouth on the 13th day, 4th month, 1688 (13 June 1688), was the daughter of Abraham Anthony and Alice Wodell.^{55,144}

According to a property deed executed on 2 June 1773 by his son and heir, Abraham Allen, Ralph apparently died in 1772 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.²⁶⁴

Issue: (Surname Allen)

367. Alice ----- b. 30 May 1717 at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
d. young.
368. Abraham ---- b. 17 February 1718/1719 at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
369. Amy ----- b. 13 May 1723 at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
370. Sarah ----- b. 2 July 1725 at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
371. Alice ----- b. 26 January 1726/1727 at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴

121. **Sarah Allen.**

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony. ^{55,136} She was later married at Dartmouth on 24 May 1711 to a man named Jeremiah Devol (also written Davol and Davel). ⁸⁷ Jeremiah was the son of Jonathan Devol and his first wife, Hannah Audley. ²⁶⁵

Even though Sarah and Jeremiah resided at Rochester in Plymouth County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay for a time, they apparently remained closely connected with the Dartmouth settlement. Jeremiah Devol died on 29 November 1753 at Dartmouth in what was then Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷ His will, which was dated 24 October 1753, was admitted for probate before the Bristol County Court on 29 January 1754. ²⁶⁶

Although Sarah is believed to have also died at Dartmouth in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, the actual date of her death has not been determined. The following children were named in Jeremiah's will. ²⁶⁶

Issue: (Surname Devol)

372. Reuben ----- b. 24 July 1712 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 17 February 1737/1738 to Mary Ricketson at Dartmouth,
Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
373. Timothy ----- b. 1 January 1713/1714 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 16 April 1737 (intentions) to Lydia Mosher at Dartmouth,
Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁹
374. Tristram ----- b. 20 March 1716 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
375. Silas ----- b. 9 August 1717 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 1 November 1744 to Mary Wilbor at Little Compton, Newport
Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴
376. Ruth ----- b. 14 March 1719/1720 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 28 April 1748 to Samuel Howland at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
377. Jeremiah ---- b. 8 May 1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts
Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 20 August 1746 (intentions) to Sarah Whittrage at Rochester,
Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁷
378. Abraham ---- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶
m. 17 November 1749 to Elizabeth Jones at Rochester,
Plymouth Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁷
379. Ephraim ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶
380. Sarah ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶
381. Priscilla ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶
382. Mary ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶

383. Joseph ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁶⁶
 m. 5 February 1761 to Sarah Howland at Tiverton, Newport Co.,
 Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁴⁴

122. Hannah Allen.

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{55,136} She was later married to a man named Richard Rundels. ⁹

After their marriage, Hannah and Richard resided at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey, where Richard worked as a carpenter. ²⁵⁸ Richard and Hannah later signed over their one twelfth interest in her brother, Josiah Allen's 160 acre homestead, to Mr. Benjamin Wilbur of Portsmouth in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations on 1 December 1719. ²⁵⁸

Richard and Hannah were both members of the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Friends, and apparently remained members of this Meeting until their deaths. Richard Rundels was listed as being deceased in the last will and testament of Mr. George Hulett of Shrewsbury which was dated 2 July 1750. ⁸¹ Although both Hannah and Richard are believed to have died in Monmouth County, New Jersey, their actual death dates have not been determined. Richard and Hannah were the parents of four daughters. ⁷⁶

Issue: (Surname Rundels)

384. Sarah ----- b. (unknown). ^{76,130}
 m. 4 May 1732 to John Wooley at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁸
 d. 16 February 1780 in Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶
385. Mary ----- b. (unknown). ¹³⁰
 m. 27 November 1735 to William Scott at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{78,268}
386. Jemima ----- b. (unknown). ^{130,269}
 m. Gabriel Laboyteaux in NJ. ²⁶⁹
387. Hannah ----- b. (unknown). ¹³⁰
 m. Richard Bills in NJ. ²⁷⁰

123. Daniel Allen.

Daniel Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, had been born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{55,136} This Daniel Allen is currently believed to be the same Daniel Allen who was married to a woman named Rebecca Newman in St. Joseph's Parish in Cecil County, Maryland on 9 February 1719/1720.¹⁴⁵

Daniel eventually moved into that portion of Orange County, Virginia that was later formed into Augusta County in 1738.⁴⁹ The last document that was found which pertained to Daniel Allen was an Augusta County, Virginia Order Book entry that was dated 18 March 1746/1747.²⁷¹ This entry stated: "On the Petition of Daniel Allen for Administration of the Estate of Benjamin Allen, dec'd Ordered that Reuben Allen to whom the sd. Admin. was granted be summoned to answer the sd. Petition."²⁷¹

Because no record has been found of Reuben Allen, Jr. appearing in court to answer this petition, and because Daniel Allen's brother, Ralph Allen, of the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations was subsequently declared to be the sole heir to Benjamin Allen's estate, it is believed that Daniel may have died shortly after filing his petition.⁵⁵

124. Reuben Allen. *

Reuben Allen, the son of Joseph Allen and his second wife, Sarah (Hull) Ridley, was born in about 1694 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in what had recently become the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{55,136} As a young man, Reuben moved to Cecil County, Maryland, where his older brother, Benjamin Allen, had settled sometime earlier. On 29 November 1714, shortly after his brother, Benjamin, had arrived in Cecil County, he acquired 900 acres of land there.²⁶⁰ Benjamin subsequently sold 450 acres of this property to Reuben on 13 January 1719/1720.²⁶⁰

It is believed that Reuben was probably married in about 1718/1719, as their eldest child, Mary Allen, is believed to have been born in about 1720, and a property deed was found that was dated 13 June 1720 which stated that he had a wife named Mary at that time.^{55,258} This deed conveyed Reuben's 1/12th interest in his half-brother Josiah Allen's land to Mr. Benjamin Wilbur after Josiah's death.²⁵⁸ According to the Cecil County, Maryland rent rolls, Reuben had sold his Cecil County, Maryland property to a Mr. Herman Hinkey by June 1726.⁵⁵ By 1729, his brother, Benjamin, had also disposed of his remaining land, and it is thought that they, along with their brother Daniel, may have moved into Pennsylvania at this time.⁵⁵

In 1734, Reuben and Mary moved into the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, where they settled near Mt. Jackson in that portion of Orange County that was eventually formed into Shenandoah County, Virginia in 1778.^{49,55} Reuben Allen subsequently died intestate in 1741, while still residing near Mt. Jackson in what was then Augusta County, Virginia, but is now within Shenandoah County, Virginia.^{49,55,136,146} Mary, on the other hand, died in Augusta County, Virginia in 1751.⁵⁵

Although an accurate listing of all of Reuben and Mary Allen's offspring has never been found, the below named children are either known, or strongly believed, to be theirs.

Known and probable issue: (Surname Allen)

388. Mary ----- b. ca. 1720 in Cecil Co., MD.⁵⁵
 m. ca. 1737 to Thomas Moore in Orange Co., VA.⁵⁵
 d. after 1785 in Shenandoah Co., VA.⁵⁵
389. Reuben ----- b. ca. 1721 in Cecil Co., MD.⁵⁵
 m. Ingaborg Hughes in VA.⁵⁵
 d. 1751 in Augusta Co., VA.⁵⁵
390. Deborah ----- b. probably in Cecil Co., MD.
 m. Jacob Rambo in Augusta Co., VA.²⁷²
 d. ca. 1788/1789 in Rockingham Co., VA.²⁷²
391. Jackson ----- b. 14 February 1729, probably in PA.¹³⁶
 m. ca. 1756 to Betty Davis in VA.⁵⁵
 d. 30 August 1786 in Shenandoah Co., VA.⁵⁵
- *392. Joseph ----- b. ca. 1730, probably in PA.⁵⁵
 m. (1) ca. 1751 to Ruth White in Augusta Co., VA.⁵⁵
 m. (2) 9 April 1788 to Eunice (Rogers) Walton at the Crooked
 Run M.M., Shenandoah Co., VA.^{55,273,274}
 d. 1805 in Shenandoah Co., VA.⁵⁵
393. Margaret ----- b. ca. 1734, probably in PA.⁵⁵
 m. by license dated 2 August 1758 to John Bond in PA.^{55,275}
 d. in VA.

125. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Ebenezer Allen and his wife, Abigail, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 2 October 1682.¹⁴⁷ She was later married at Dartmouth in what had become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a man named Thomas Briggs on 25 April 1706.⁸⁷ Thomas, who had been born at Dartmouth on 27 April 1684, was the son of Thomas Briggs, Sr. and Mary Fisher.^{147,191}

Thomas Briggs subsequently died in 1734 in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.²⁷⁶ His will, which had been written on 28 March 1734, was probated before the Bristol County Court on 21 May 1734.²⁷⁶ All of the children listed below were named in the will of Thomas Briggs.²⁷⁶ Although it is believed that Mary also died in Bristol County, the actual date of her death has not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Briggs)

394. Thomas ----- b. 12 March 1706/1707 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 24 December 1734 to Amie Cooke at Portsmouth, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁴⁴
 m. (2) 27 May 1761 to Elizabeth Cooke at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁴⁴
 d. 1782/1783 in Dutchess Co., NY.²⁷⁷
395. Ebenezer ---- b. 15 October 1708 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. Abigail Wickham.¹⁴⁸
 d. 1788 in Dutchess Co., NY.^{148,278}
396. Benjamin ---- b. 16 December 1710 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 21 December 1739 to Mary Allen in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁵³
397. Edward ----- b. 4 October 1712 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 10 September 1732 to Hannah Howland at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷

398. Thankfull ---- b. 19 October 1714 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 3 April 1736 to John Wickham at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
399. Job ----- b. 28 November 1717 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 16 September 1737 to Mary Slocum at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
400. Paul ----- b. 14 May 1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
401. Daniel ----- b. 9 November 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 16 February 1743/1744 to Mary Delano at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
402. Mary ----- b. 26 June 1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 22 December 1743 to Stephen Howland at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷

126. **Phillip Allen.**

Phillip Allen, the son of Ebenezer Allen and his wife, Abigail, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 29 February 1684/1685.¹⁴⁷ (**NOTE:** February was the twelfth month of 1684, a leap year under the Old Julian Calendar). He was later married in about 1715 in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Mary Mosher.^{148,149} Mary, who had been born at Tiverton in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations (now within Newport County, Rhode Island) on 16 December 1695, was the daughter of Nicholas Mosher and Elizabeth Audley.^{148,149}

Phillip and Mary Allen eventually moved to New York, where they settled in Dutchess County.¹⁴⁸ Phillip subsequently died on 10 December 1752 in Dutchess County, New York.¹⁴⁸ Mary, on the other hand, was still residing in Dutchess County in 1769 when she was mentioned in the records of the Merritt store.¹⁴⁸

Issue: (Surname Allen)

403. Ephraim ----- b. 31 January 1716/1717 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
m. 11 July 1747 (banns) to Margaret Tallman in Dutchess Co.,
NY. ¹⁴⁸
d. probably in Dutchess Co., NY.
404. Susannah --- b. 29 January 1717/1718 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
m. 14 March 1741 to Elijah Doty at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov.
of Massachusetts Bay. ^{53,148}
d. in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
405. Gideon ----- b. 25 February 1718/1719 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
m. 25 November 1742 to Elizabeth Hoxie at Sandwich,
Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²
d. 1770 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
Ref: ²⁷⁹
406. Philip ----- b. 21 September 1720 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
m. Wait Fish in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
d. 1798 at Cambridge, Washington Co., NY. ^{148,280}
407. Elisha ----- b. 7 September 1722 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149,281}
m. Elizabeth Fish in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
d. 1802 at Cambridge, Washington Co., NY. (will was probated
on 10 June 1802) ²⁸²
bur. Pratt Cem., Cambridge, Washington Co., NY. ²⁸¹
408. Audrey ----- b. 19 May 1724 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
(Audere) Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
m. Preserved Fish in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
d. probably in Dutchess Co., NY.
409. Mary ----- b. 29 September 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}

410. Abigail ----- b. 8 March 1739/1740 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,149}
 m. ca. 1758 to Thomas Burdick, probably in Dutchess Co., NY.
 Ref: ¹⁴⁸
 d. 25 February 1815 at Kortright, Delaware Co., NY. ²⁸³

127. **Zebulon Allen.**

Zebulon Allen, the son of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 26 May 1687. ¹⁴⁷ No additional information has been found concerning this individual. (**NOTE:** Although at least one genealogy states that Zebulon married his niece, Hannah Allen, the daughter of his brother, Ebenezer Allen, this is not correct. The Zebulon Allen who married Hannah Allen was the son of James Allen and Mary Akin).

128. **Ebenezer Allen.**

Ebenezer Allen, the son of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 16 January 1690/1691. ¹⁴⁷ He was later married in what was then the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Margaret Williams. ¹⁴⁸

Ebenezer Allen died in 1778 in Dutchess County, New York. ¹⁴⁸ His will, which had been written on 1 March 1759, was subsequently probated on 3 November 1778. ¹⁴⁸

Issue: (Surname Allen)

411. George ----- b. ca. 1710 in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. 10 February 1731/1732 to Mary Briggs at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. ca. 1766 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁴⁸
412. Hannah ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. 25 October 1738 (intentions) to Zebulon Allen at New Bedford, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,148,154}
 d. probably in Washington Co., NY.
413. Peter ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. 18 December 1747 to Mary Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

414. Elizabeth ---- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. 6 January 1736/1737 to Timothy Soule at Dartmouth, Bristol
 Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. probably in Dutchess Co., NY.
415. John ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
416. Margaret ---- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. () Parker. ¹⁴⁸
417. Sarah ----- b. in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁸
 m. 25 October 1749 to Charles Slocum at Dartmouth, Bristol
 Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. at Waterborough, Queens Co., New Brunswick, Can. ²⁸⁴
 bur. Fanjoy's Point Cem., Queens Co., New Brunswick, Can. ²⁸⁵
418. Ebenezer ---- b. ca. 1734 in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{148,286}
 m. Sybil (Dwinnell ?) ^{148,152}
 d. 5 September 1823 in Washington Co., NY. ²⁸⁶
 bur. Rosewood Cem., White Creek, Washington Co., NY. ²⁸⁶

129. **Sarah Allen.**

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 9 June 1692. ¹⁴⁷ She was later married at Dartmouth to a man named David Akin in about 1711. ^{128,148,150} David, who had been born on 19 September 1689 at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony, was the son of Captain John Akin and Mary Briggs. ^{128,147,151,287} He was also the brother of the Thomas Akin who married Sarah's sister, Abigail Allen, and of Mary Akin who married Sarah's brother, James Allen. ^{128,147,151,287}

On 15 January 1742, David and Sarah requested a certificate from the New Bedford Monthly Meeting of Friends to move to Oblong (Quaker Hill) in Dutchess County, New York, where they appear to have resided for the remainder of their lives. ¹⁵² David Akin died at Quaker Hill near Pawling in Dutchess County on 7 April 1779. ¹⁵¹ Even though Sarah is known to have survived David, and is believed to have also died in Dutchess County, New York, the actual date of her death has not been determined. ¹⁵¹ David Akin's will, which had been written on 5 February 1774, does not appear to have ever been probated. ^{152,287} Both David and Sarah were subsequently buried in the Quaker Cemetery at Quaker Hill in Dutchess County, New York. ¹⁵¹

With the exception of their daughter, Sarah Akin, who apparently died young, all of the other children shown below were named in David Akin's will. ¹⁵²

Issue: (Surname Akin)

419. Mary ----- b. 10 September 1716 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{152,287}
 m. 24 July 1738 to Abraham Thomas at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{148,152,287}
 d. 10 September 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵²
420. John ----- b. 15 September 1718 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁸⁷
 m. 29 January 1742 to Margaret Hicks at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁸⁸
 d. 7 April 1779 near Pawling, Dutchess Co., NY. ^{287,288}
421. Josiah ----- b. 13 August 1719 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁵²
 m. 30 April 1746 to Judith Huddlestone at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁸⁹
422. Elisha ----- b. 26 January 1720/1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁵²
 m. (1) 5 July 1739 to Elizabeth Tripp at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 m. (2) 20 December 1759 to Sarah (Ross) Marsh in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{148,152,287}
 m. (3) Sarah Jennings in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵²
 d. 1781/1782 in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{152,287,290}
423. Abigail ----- b. 9 September 1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{152,287}
 m. 1743 to Murray Lester in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{152,287}
424. Sarah ----- b. ca. 1725 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{152,287}
 d. young. ^{152,287}

425. Hannah ----- b. 20 June 1726 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{152,287}
m. 15 August 1747 to James Birdsall in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{152,287}
426. James ----- b. 18 October 1728 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{128,147,287}
m. ca. 1749 to Patience Howard in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{128,287}
d. 24 January 1817 in Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁸⁷
bur. Quaker Cem., Quaker Hill, Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵¹
427. David ----- b. 26 September 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,287}
m. Deborah Grey in Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁸⁷.
428. Jonathan ---- b. 26 July 1737 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,287}
m. 27 September 1757 to Lillias Ferris at the Oblong M.M.,
Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁹¹
d. 16 August 1828 at Pawling, Dutchess Co., NY. ^{287,292}
bur. Akin Ground, Quaker Hill, Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁹²

130. **James Allen.**

James Allen, the son of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 30 November 1695. ^{1,147} He was later married in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Mary Akin. ^{1,148,152} Mary, who had been born at Dartmouth on 23 January 1697/1698, was the daughter of Captain John Akin and Mary Briggs. ^{147,287} She was also the sister of the David Akin who married Sarah Allen, and the Thomas Akin who married Abigail Allen, both being sisters of James Allen. ^{147,287}

James Allen died at Dartmouth in the Province of Massachusetts Bay in 1770. ¹⁵³ His will, which had been written on 4 April 1767, was later probated before the Bristol County Court on 29 April 1771. ^{1,153} An inventory of James Allen's estate, which had been ordered by the Bristol County Court on 1 January 1771, was subsequently submitted to the Court on 29 April 1771, the date his will was probated. ¹⁵³ Unfortunately, the date and place of Mary's death have not been determined. The below listed children were all named in James Allen's will. ¹⁵³

Issue: (Surname Allen)

429. Zebulon ----- b. 30 June 1713 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁹³
 m. 25 October 1738 (intentions) to Hannah Allen at New Bedford, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,148,154}
 d. 14 May 1817 at White Creek, Washington Co., NY. ²⁹³
430. Prince ----- b. 6 March 1718 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹
 m. 18 June 1742 to Deborah Butler at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,241}
 d. 9 October 1778 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. ^{1,67}
431. Mary ----- b. ca. 1720 in Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹
 m. 21 December 1739 to Benjamin Briggs at New Bedford, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁵³
432. Elizabeth ---- b. 25 April 1722 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁹⁴
 m. 10 May 1744 to Daniel Cornell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87,294}
 d. 10 April 1767 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{67,294,295}
 bur. First Church of Hixville Cem., Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA. Ref: ²⁹⁵
433. Ebenezer ---- b. 16 December 1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
 m. 28 October 1749 to Susannah Gatchel at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
434. John ----- b. 29 July 1734 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ²⁹⁶
 m. 19 November 1757 (intentions) to Rhoda Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
 d. 8 August 1826 at White Creek, Washington Co., NY. ²⁹⁶
 bur. Friends Burying Grounds, White Creek, Washington Co., NY. ²⁹⁶

131. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 10 August 1697.¹⁴⁷ She was later married on 19 December 1717 at Dartmouth to a man named Isaac Howland.⁸⁷ Isaac, who had been born at Dartmouth on 30 January 1694/1695, was the son of Benjamin Howland and Judith Sampson.¹⁴⁷

Hannah subsequently died at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 28 June 1736, while Isaac died there approximately 42 years later on 22 November 1778.⁶⁷ Isaac's will, which was dated 12 December 1758, was later probated in Bristol County on 6 October 1778.²⁹⁷

Issue: (Surname Howland)

435. Meribah ----- b. 30 September 1718 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 18 February 1741/1742 to Job Briggs in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{298,299}
436. Benjamin ---- b. 30 November 1720 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 31 October 1754 to Elizabeth Brown at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.³⁰⁰
437. Anne ----- b. 9 July 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 12 April 1744 to Daniel Gifford at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
438. Abraham ---- b. 9 September 1726 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (twin)¹⁴⁷
 m. 20 December 1750 to Ruth Hicks at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 10 September 1781.²⁹⁹
439. Isaac ----- b. 9 September 1726 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. (twin)¹⁴⁷
 m. 1750 to Anne Wilbur at Newport, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.²⁹⁹
 d. 2 August 1811 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA.^{298,299}

440. Hannah ----- b. 3 January 1728/1729 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
d. young. ^{298,299}
441. Abigail ----- b. 10 August 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. Benjamin Soule in Dutchess Co., NY. ³⁰¹
d. in Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁹⁸
442. Humphrey --- b. 11 November 1734 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
d. young. ^{298,299}

132. **Seth Allen.**

Seth Allen, the son of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 28 July 1703. ^{1,147,148} Seth was apparently married twice during his life. He married first to a woman named Elizabeth Butler on 11 January 1725/1726 at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,87} This marriage was also recorded at Dartmouth in Bristol County. ⁸⁷ Elizabeth, who had been born on 5 May 1707 at Sandwich in Barnstable County, was the daughter of Obadiah and Elizabeth Butler. ^{19,74,302} Seth and Elizabeth apparently resided at Dartmouth for a number of years after their marriage, as two of their children are known to have been born there. ¹⁴⁷

After his first wife passed away, Seth married on 4 October 1741 for a second time to a woman named Anne Whitely at New Bedford in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁵⁴ Anne Whitely was the daughter of John Whitely and his first wife whose name is unknown. ³⁰³

Based upon information presented in Volume II of "Settlers of the Beekman Patent" by Frank J. Doherty, it appears that Seth Allen and his second wife, Anne, had both passed away in Dutchess County, New York prior to, or about, 1755. ¹⁴⁸ This entry indicated that on 10 December 1755 a guardianship order had been granted to "Daniel Russell of Dartmouth, Clothier," to be the guardian of Seth's three youngest children; namely Henry, Lydia and Elizabeth Allen. ¹⁴⁸

Known issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

443. Abigail ----- b. 23 February 1726/1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 13 December 1744 to Robert Kirby at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
444. Seth ----- b. 16 January 1734/1735 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. ca. 1752 to Ann Soper. ³⁰⁴
 d. 1790. ³⁰⁴

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

445. Henry ----- b. ca. 1742 in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{303,304}
 m. Eunice Curtis in Dutchess Co., NY. ³⁰⁴
 d. in Rutland Co., NY. ³⁰⁴
446. Lydia ----- b. ca. 1744 in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{303,304}
 m. Abraham Chase in Dutchess Co., NY. ³⁰⁵
 d. 1786 at Danby, Rutland Co., VT. ³⁰⁴
447. Elizabeth ---- b. ca. 1746 in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{303,304}
 m. (1) ca. 1771 to Caleb Haight in Dutchess Co., NY. ^{152,304}
 m. (2) ca. 1787 to Abraham Chase in Rutland Co., VT. (widower of Lydia Allen, Elizabeth's sister) ^{152,305}
 m. (3) ca. 1797 to Abraham Akin. ^{152,306}
 d. September 1823 at Danby, Rutland Co., NY. (while visiting relatives) ^{152,304}

133. **Abigail Allen.**

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Ebenezer and Abigail Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 16 December 1705. ¹⁴⁷ She was later married on 10 August 1727 at Dartmouth to a man named Thomas Akin. ⁸⁷ Thomas, who had been born at Dartmouth on 29 March 1702, was the son of Captain John Akin and Mary Briggs. ^{147,287} He was also the brother of the David Akin who married Abigail's sister, Sarah Allen, and of Mary Akin who married Abigail's brother, James Allen. ^{147,287}

Although Thomas and Abigail remained at Dartmouth for about twelve years after their marriage, they are known to have been residing at Perth Amboy in Middlesex County, New Jersey by 1739, as their son, Stephen Akin, was born there in July of that year.¹⁵² Even though Thomas Akin and his son, Stephen, are known to have moved to Nova Scotia, Canada in about 1760, there is some question as to whether or not Abigail went with them.^{1,152} Information provided by Robert L. Akin in his "Akin Family History" suggests that Abigail remained at Perth Amboy, New Jersey where she kept a girls school, and later died there in 1767.¹⁵² Thomas, on the other hand, died at Falmouth in Hants County, Nova Scotia, Canada in 1775.¹⁵²

Issue: (Surname Akin)

448. Timothy ----- b. 29 December 1730 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. by license dated 23 January 1748/1749 to Elizabeth Wooley in Monmouth Co., NJ.^{152,179}
449. Abiel ----- b. 18 March 1732/1733 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. (unknown).¹⁵²
450. Thomas ----- b. 19 January 1734/1735 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 d. young.¹
451. Stephen ----- b. 18 July 1739 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{1,148,152}
 m. 2 April 1761 to Elizabeth King at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{152,179}
 d. 18 October 1827 at Falmouth, Hants Co., N.S., Can.¹⁵²
452. Mary ----- b. 19 April 1741 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. (Find a Grave shows 28 April 1741)^{1,152,307}
 m. 12 January 1770 to John Covenhoven in Monmouth Co., NJ.
 Ref:³⁰⁷
 d. 14 November 1826 in Monmouth Co., NJ.^{307,308}
 bur. Old Tennent Churchyard, Tennent, Monmouth Co., NJ.³⁰⁸
453. Thomas ----- b. 3 May 1743 in NJ.^{1,152,309}
 m. 29 April 1767 to Rebecca Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 d. 7 October 1822 at South Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA.³⁰⁹
 bur. Quaker Meeting House Cem., South Yarmouth, Barnstable Co., MA.³⁰⁹

134. **Benjamin Allen.**

Benjamin Allen, the son of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in the New Plymouth Colony on 27 March 1682.¹⁴⁷ He was later married to a woman named Deborah Russell on 24 August 1704 at Dartmouth in what had then become Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷ Deborah, who had been born at Dartmouth on 10 January 1681, was the daughter of Jonathan Russell and Hassadiah Smith.^{87,147}

Benjamin Allen died in 1755 at New Bedford in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{92,155} His will, which was dated 25 November 1751, was later probated before the Bristol County Court on 29 July 1755.¹⁵⁵ Deborah, on the other hand, died at New Bedford in 1756.³¹⁰ Her will which was dated 30 August 1755, was probated on 4 May 1756 in Bristol County.³¹⁰ The children listed below were all named in both Benjamin and Deborah Allen's wills.^{155,310}

Issue: (Surname Allen)

454. Rebecca ---- b. 28 April 1705 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 13 November 1746 to John Lawton at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
455. Dorothy ----- b. 16 January 1707/1708 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 8 February 1732/1733 to William Wilcox at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 1782 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., MA.³¹¹
456. Abigail ----- b. 4 February 1709/1710 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 9 March 1748/1749 to Joseph Macomber at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
457. Francis ----- b. 19 February 1714/1715 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 15 April 1742 to Rebeckah Tucker at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 m. (2) 3 January 1749/1750 to Mary Wrightington at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. (1793 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA. ?).³¹²

458. Benjamin ---- b. 5 May 1720 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
 m. 12 May 1748 to Elipheh Slocum at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
 d. 1796 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA.³¹³

135. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 29 May 1688.¹⁴⁷ She was later married at Dartmouth on 16 February 1709/1710 to a man named John Greene (also written Green).⁸⁷ John, who was born on 30 September 1685 at Warwick in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations (now within Kent County, Rhode Island), was the son of James Greene and his second wife, Elizabeth Anthony.¹⁵⁶

John died on 8 December 1757 at Warwick in Kent County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁵⁶ Mary, on the other hand, died at Potowomut in Kent County, Rhode Island on 31 October 1787.¹⁵⁶ Both John and Mary were subsequently buried in the Surgeon John Greene Lot at Warwick in Kent County, Rhode Island.¹⁵⁶

Issue: (Surname Greene)

459. David ----- b. 4 January 1710/1711 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸¹
 m. 17 October 1734 to Alice Hall at Narragansett, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.
 Ref: ^{24,314}
460. James ----- b. 14 March 1712/1713 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸¹
 m. 5 April 1739 to Mary Nichols at Narragansett, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.
 Ref: ^{24,314}

461. Rachel ----- b. 16 March 1714/1715 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 m. 13 December 1740 to Henry Matheson at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
462. Increase ----- b. 12 April 1717 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 m. 28 April 1743 to Phoebe Matheson at Narragansett, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{24,314}
463. Elizabeth ---- b. 26 May 1719 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 m. 2 December 1734 to Roger Morey at East Greenwich, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
464. Benjamin ---- b. 26 September 1721 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
465. Dinah ----- b. 5 January 1723/1724 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 m. 15 February 1743/1744 to Samuel Hall at Narragansett, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{24,314}
466. Mary ----- b. 1 January 1724/1725 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 d. 13 October 1727 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
467. Joseph ----- b. 19 February 1727/1728 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 m. 27 October 1751 to Phoebe Langford at East Greenwich, Kent Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹

468. Peter ----- b. 8 January 1730/1731 at Warwick, Providence Co., (now within Kent Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸¹
 d. may have died young. ³¹⁵

136. **Susannah Allen.**

Susannah Allen, the daughter of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the New Plymouth Colony on 4 February 1689/1690. ¹⁴⁷ She was later married to a man named William Shearman (also written Sherman). ^{147,148} William, who was a cordwainer (shoemaker) by trade, is believed to have been born at Dartmouth in about 1687. ¹⁴⁷

Because Susannah was not mentioned in William Shearman's will, which had been written on 20 January 1776, she probably died at Dartmouth prior to that date. ³¹⁶ William, on the other hand, is said to have died at Dartmouth in 1780, however I personally have not been able to confirm this. ³¹⁶

Issue: (Surname Shearman / Sherman)

469. Mercy ----- b. 20 October 1711 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 12 October 1732 to George Russell at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
470. Rebeckah --- b. 5 October 1713 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
471. Peace ----- b. 7 January 1715/1716 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
472. Rest ----- b. January 1718/1719 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 23 October 1742 to James Tallman at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
473. Michael ----- b. December 1719 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 22 July 1741 to Deborah Briggs at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1784 in Dutchess Co., NY. ³¹⁶

474. Rachel ----- b. 6 November 1721 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 26 October 1738 to George Wilbur at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
475. Deborah ----- b. 9 June 1729 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 26 October 1750 to Samuel Butler at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
476. Elizabeth ---- b. 10 April 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 26 October 1749 to Philip Devol at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

137. **Jedediah Allen.**

Jedediah Allen, the son of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 22 March 1691/1692. ¹⁴⁷ He was later married at Newport in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations to a woman named Penelope Tripp on 2 June 1721. ²⁴ Penelope, who had been born on 18 January 1699/1700 at North Kingstown in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the daughter of Otheniel Tripp and Mary Potter. ¹⁸²

Jedediah Allen died at Dartmouth on 26 December 1744. ^{67,148} Although Edward Springer of Dartmouth, wheelwright, was appointed on 12 July 1751 to be the guardian of Jedediah's four minor children, on 19 September 1751, he petitioned to be dismissed from this responsibility and Jedediah's brother, Increase Allen, was subsequently appointed guardian in his place. ^{148,317}

After Jedediah passed away, Penelope married for a second time, also at Dartmouth, to a man named Barnabas Howland on 16 April 1750. ¹⁴⁸ Barnabas was the son of Benjamin and Judith Howland. ¹⁴⁸

Issue: (Surname Allen)

477. Susannah --- b. 13 April 1722 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 d. young.

478. Mehitabel --- b. 17 October 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 28 July 1756 to Christopher Devol at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 m. (2) 25 October 1764 to Nathaniel Brown at Oswego, Dutchess Co., NY. ^{148,318}
479. Naomi ----- b. 24 November 1725 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 27 March 1754 to Philip Trafford at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
480. Susannah --- b. 18 September 1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 10 October 1745 to Philip Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
481. Increase ----- b. 12 December 1729 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 13 April 1749 to Hannah Springer at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 m. (2) 2 May 1761 (intentions) to Mary Spencer at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1809 at Queensbury, Washington Co., NY. ³¹⁹
 bur. Old Quaker Burying Ground, Queensbury, Warren Co., NY.
 Ref: ³²⁰
482. Othniel ----- b. 15 January 1731/1732 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 15 February 1758 to Keziah Stafford at Newport, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.
 Ref: ^{148,184}
483. Jedediah ---- b. 12 November 1733 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. Eunice Wood. ¹⁴⁸
 d. 21 November 1810 at Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY. ^{148,321}
484. Penelope ---- b. 7 December 1735 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 13 December 1759 to Simon Noxon at Rumbout, Dutchess Co., NY. ²⁵⁰

485. Mary ----- b. 8 August 1738 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 7 April 1759 to Benjamin Akin at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 1802 in Dutchess Co., NY. ¹⁵²
486. Elizabeth ---- b. 10 October 1740 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
487. Bridget ----- b. 20 August 1742 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. (1) 8 December 1759 to Stephen Potter at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 m. (2) 17 December 1778 to Gabriel Leggett at the Saratoga (Easton) M.M., Albany Co., NY. (now Washington Co., NY.) Ref: ³²²
 d. 16 February 1813 in Washington Co., NY. ¹⁵²
488. Wait ----- b. 16 February 1743/1744 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 28 August 1765 to Zephaniah Anthony at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87,148}

138. **Rachel Allen.**

Rachel Allen, the daughter of Increase Allen and his wife, Rachel, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in what had recently become the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 8 January 1692/1693. ¹⁴⁷ She was later married at Dartmouth to a man named William Soule on 19 March 1717/1718. ^{87,148} William, who had been born at Dartmouth on 28 August 1692, was the son of William and Hannah Soule. ¹⁴⁷ (**NOTE:** Although William's mother is often identified as Hannah Brewster, apparently the Mayflower Society no longer acknowledges this to be accurate).

William and Rachel eventually settled at Tiverton in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. (**NOTE:** Tiverton was transferred to the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747). William Soule appears to have passed away at Tiverton in 1734, as Rachel Soule "widow" was made administrator of William's estate on 28 October 1734. ¹⁵⁷ Although Rachel is known to have survived William, her date and place of death have not been determined. ¹⁵⁷

Issue: (Surname Soule)

489. Thankful ----- b. 9 February 1718/1719 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 4 January 1739/1740 (?) to John Bennett in the Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{323,324}
490. Hannah ----- b. 12 August 1722 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
491. Lydia ----- b. 1 March 1725/1726 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
492. Abigail ----- b. 15 January 1727/1728 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
493. Mary ----- b. 15 September 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
494. Joseph ----- b. 1 September 1733 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷

139. **Increase Allen.**

Increase Allen, the son of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 19 August 1694. ¹⁴⁷ He was later married at Dartmouth to a woman named Lydia Allen on 29 June 1721. ⁸⁷ Lydia, who was born at Dartmouth on 1 June 1700, was the daughter of Joseph Allen and his first wife, Rachel. ¹⁴⁷

Increase Allen died at Dartmouth in Bristol County on 10 January 1771. ⁶⁷ His will, which had been written on 18 July 1770, was probated on 29 April 1771 before the Bristol County Court. ³²⁵ Lydia, on the other hand, died on 7 November 1772 at Dartmouth. ⁶⁷

Issue: (Surname Allen)

495. Mary ----- b. 23 March 1722/1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 18 December 1747 to Peter Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷

496. Rachel ----- b. 2 December 1724 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 d. 1 November 1726 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁶⁷
497. David ----- b. 31 January 1726/1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 d. believed to have died young.
498. Lydia ----- b. 18 June 1729 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 28 October 1748 to James Mosher at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{87,149,326}
 d. at Newport, Hants Co., N.S., Can. ¹⁴⁹
499. Ruth ----- b. 8 September 1731 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 8 January 1754 (intentions) at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay; 22 June 1754 (marriage) to John Anthony at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{87,144,326}
 d. in Hants Co., N.S., Can. ³²⁶
 bur. Anthony Burying Ground, Hants Co., N.S., Can. ³²⁶
500. Seth ----- b. 28 November 1733 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
 m. 19 November 1759 (intentions) to Margaret Macomber at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
501. Rhoda ----- b. probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.
 m. 19 November 1757 (intentions) to John Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
 d. 15 July 1812 at White Creek, Washington Co., NY. ³²⁷

140. **Elizabeth Allen.**

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 20 March 1697/1698. ¹⁴⁷ Elizabeth was a twin child. ¹⁴⁷ She was later married on 30 March 1726 at Dartmouth to a man named George Smith. ⁸⁷ George, who was the son of Deliverance and Mary Smith, had been born on 27 August 1701 at Dartmouth. ^{67,147}

George Smith died at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 17 July 1769.⁶⁷ Although it is believed that Elizabeth also died at Dartmouth, the actual date of her death has not been determined.

Known issue: (Surname Smith)

502. Elizabeth ---- b. 22 May 1729 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁴⁷
m. 30 July 1766 to William Ricketson at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{87,328}
503. Abigail ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.³²⁹
m. 15 September 1749 to Abraham Slocum at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
504. Deliverance - b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.³²⁹
m. 26 May 1756 to Hannah Smith at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
505. George ----- b. 1 January 1736/1737 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{147,329}
m. 11 May 1767 to Phebe Thornton at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷
506. Increase ----- b. at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.³²⁹
m. 5 January 1770 to Elizabeth Barker at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.⁸⁷

141. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Increase and Rachel Allen, was born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 20 March 1697/1698.¹⁴⁷ Hannah, who was a twin child, was apparently married twice during her life.^{87,147} She married first on 21 June 1722 at Dartmouth to a man named Seth Russell.⁸⁷ Seth, who had been born at Dartmouth on 7 April 1696, was the son of Joseph Russell and Elizabeth Fobes.^{147,330} Seth died at Dartmouth on 23 July 1728.⁶⁷

After her first husband passed away, Hannah married for a second time, also at Dartmouth, to a man named John Borden on 10 May 1732.⁸⁷ John, who had been born on 10 December 1695 at Tiverton in Newport County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the son of Richard and Innocent Borden.¹⁴⁴ No issue have been found from Hannah's second marriage to John Borden.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Russell)

507. Elizabeth ---- b. 5 April 1723 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 8 May 1740 to John Hicks at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony
of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ³³¹
d. probably in Annapolis Co., N.S., Can. ³³¹
508. Constant ---- b. 8 February 1723/1724 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
509. Ruth ----- b. 5 October 1727 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷

142. **Dinah Allen.**

Dinah Allen, the daughter of Increase and Rachel Allen, had been born at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 8 February 1703/1704. ^{1,147} She was later married at Dartmouth on 28 November 1728 to a man named Abraham Russell. ^{1,87} Abraham, who had been born on 19 March 1706/1707 at Dartmouth, was the son of Joseph Russell and Mary Tucker. ^{1,147}

Abraham subsequently died at Dartmouth on 4 November 1770, while Dinah died there in 1784. ^{1,67}

Issue: (Surname Russell)

510. Abigail ----- b. 26 January 1729/1730 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
511. Seth ----- b. 2 September 1732 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. (1) 5 April 1759 to Mary Mosher at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
m. (2) 9 December 1765 to Keziah Walker at Dartmouth, Bristol
Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
512. Abraham ---- b. 25 December 1733 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁴⁷
m. 13 August 1757 (intentions) to Hannah Devol at Dartmouth,
Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}

513. David ----- b. 6 December 1735 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. 26 October 1758 to Susanna Soule at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸⁷
d. 1814. ¹
514. Thomas ----- b. 25 May 1738 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. 13 January 1763 to Edith Shearman at Dartmouth, Bristol
Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
515. Rachel ----- b. 28 July 1741 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. 8 May 1766 to Edmund Maxfield at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
516. William ----- b. 5 August 1743 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. 25 September 1783 to Hephzebah Mosher at Dartmouth,
Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,87}
d. 17 March 1825 at New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA. ³³²
bur. Rural Cem., New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA. ³³²
517. Allen ----- b. 2 March 1745/1746 at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay. ^{1,147}
m. 27 September 1781 to Abigail Allen at Dartmouth, Bristol Co.,
MA. ^{1,87}
d. 13 February 1835. ¹

143. **Zachariah Allen, Jr.**

Zachariah Allen, the eldest son of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth. ^{68,158,159} He was later married, or claimed to have been married, to a woman named Sarah Williams. ⁶⁸

Zachariah, who was generally listed in various records as being a husbandman or yeoman (farmer) by trade, and Sarah resided at Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{68,158,159}

Based upon several Rhode Island court records, Zachariah appears to have been somewhat contentious in his behavior.³³³ These records indicate that in one instance Zachariah was found guilty of “affrighting and abearing himself very unseemly towards” Gabel Austin of Westerly, and was subsequently sentenced to be whipped 21 lashes or pay a fine and other charges, and post a bond for good behavior.³³³ In several other cases he was found guilty of trespass, assault and battery, and stealing a horse.³³³

Known issue: (Surname Allen)

518. Christopher - b. 28 January 1711/1712 at Westerly, Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸²

144. **Pasuel Allen.**

Pasuel Allen, the son of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth.^{68,158} Unfortunately, it is not known at this time if Pasuel ever married, or if he did marry, to whom.

On 26 April 1714, Pasuel, who was a husbandman (farmer) by trade, was deeded 100 acres of land at Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations by his father, Zachariah Allen.¹⁵⁸ He subsequently sold these lands to a man named Samuel Perry on 3 September 1715.¹⁵⁸

Pasuel was later mentioned in his father’s will, which was dated 23 June 1716.⁶⁸ Pasuel’s older brother, Zachariah, who was Executor of their father’s estate, was to pay him five shillings.⁶⁸ Aside from the above, little else has been found concerning this individual.

145. **Peter Allen.**

Peter Allen, the son of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth.^{68,158} Unfortunately, it is not known at this time if Peter ever married, or if he did marry, to whom. Peter was later mentioned in his father’s will, which was dated 23 June 1716.⁶⁸

On 28 June 1725, Peter, along with his brother, Oliver, jointly received a deed for a 50 acre tract of land at Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations by their father, Zachariah Allen.¹⁵⁸ On 5 June 1727, Oliver sold his one-half share to Peter who subsequently sold the entire parcel on 30 March 1728 to a man named Benjamin Wing.¹⁵⁸ According to this last deed, Peter, who was listed as being a weaver by trade, was residing at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁵⁸ Aside from the above, little else has been found concerning this individual.

146. **Oliver Allen.**

Oliver Allen, the son of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth.^{68,158} Unfortunately, it is not known at this time if Oliver ever married, or if he did marry, to whom. Oliver was later mentioned in his father's will, which was dated 23 June 1716.⁶⁸

On 28 June 1725, Oliver, along with his brother, Peter, jointly received a deed for a 50 acre tract of land at Westerly in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations by their father, Zachariah Allen.¹⁵⁸ On 5 June 1727, Oliver sold his one-half share to his brother, Peter, who subsequently sold the entire parcel to a man named Benjamin Wing on 30 March 1728.¹⁵⁸

When Oliver sold his share of the 50 acre parcel to his brother in 1727, the deed indicated that he was a husbandman (farmer) by trade, and was residing at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁵⁸ Aside from the above, little else has been found concerning this individual.

147. **Mercy Allen.**

Mercy Allen, the daughter of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth.⁶⁸ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

148. **Susannah Allen.**

Susannah Allen, the daughter of Zachariah Allen and his wife, whose name is not known, was probably born at Dartmouth. ^{68,158} According to her father's will, which had been written on 23 June 1716, Susannah was married to a man whose last name was Handson. ⁶⁸ No additional information has been found concerning this couple.

Issue: (Surname Handson)

Unknown

151. **Richard Allen.**

Richard Allen, the son of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 8 October 1673. ^{19,74} He was later married in the Province of Massachusetts Bay to a woman named Hannah Butler. ⁷⁴

In 1695, Richard, who was a blacksmith by trade, was admitted as a Townsman of Sandwich in what had become Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{49,74} He later died at Sandwich in Barnstable County in 1730. ^{74,162} Richard's will, which had been written on 1 September 1726, was later probated in Barnstable County on 24 January 1730/1731. ¹⁶² In his will, Richard appointed his wife executrix, and mentions his four eldest children. ¹⁶² Because his youngest son, James, was not mentioned in Richard's will, it is believed that he probably died at an early age. ¹⁶²

Issue: (Surname Allen)

519. Caleb ----- b. 29 April 1696 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,74,173}
 m. (1) 12 March 1718/1719 to Content Hoxie at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{53,74,82,173}
 m. (2) ca. 1722 to Reliance Holloway at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²
 d. 1738. ⁸²

520. Daniel ----- b. 12 September 1699 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,74,173}
 m. 3 May 1722 to Elizabeth Hoxie at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{74,82}
 d. ca. 1732 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{82,334}
521. Elizabeth ---- b. 21 September 1702 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,74,173}
 m. 8 March 1722/1723 to Daniel Allen at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴
 d. 5 November 1765 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴
522. Dorothy ----- b. 4 July 1706 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,74,173}
 m. 22 August 1728 to Cornelius Allen at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁷⁴
523. James ----- b. 9 August 1712 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,74,173}
 d. believed to have died young. ¹⁶²

152. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 29 February 1675/1676. ^{19,74} She was later married in New Jersey to a man named Nicholas Wainwright. ⁹ Nicholas was the son of Thomas Wainwright and Alice Havens. ³³⁵

Nicholas died at Little Egg Harbor in Burlington County, New Jersey in 1752. ¹⁷⁷ His will, which had been written on 26 August 1750, was probated on 25 May 1752. ¹⁷⁷ Although Mary is known to have survived Nicholas, and to have probably also died in New Jersey, her date of death has not been determined. ¹⁷⁷

Known issue: (Surname Wainwright)

524. George ----- b. in NJ. ⁶³
 d. 1729 at Little Egg Harbor, Burlington Co., NJ. ⁶³

525. James ----- b. in NJ. ¹⁷⁷
m. (unknown).
526. (female) ----- b. in NJ. ¹⁷⁷
m. Richard Valentine in NJ. ^{63,177}
527. Patience ----- b. in NJ. ¹⁷⁷
m. 3 January 1739/1740 to Edward Tagg in Burlington Co., NJ.
Ref: ^{164,179}

153. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the son of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 19 May 1678. ^{19,74,75} He was later married in Monmouth County, New Jersey in about 1703/1704 to his cousin, Hannah Wooley, the daughter of Edward Wooley and Lydia Allen. ^{75,76} Hannah had been born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey on 8 July 1687. ^{75,76}

After their marriage, George and Hannah resided at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey, where George worked as a blacksmith. ^{63,75} George later died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey during the early part of 1729. ^{63,75} His will, which had been written on 7 January 1728/1729, was subsequently probated before the Monmouth County Court on 24 March 1728/1729. ⁶³

Sometime after George passed away, his widow, Hannah, married in New Jersey for a second time to a man named John Little. ^{75,76} Hannah later died in Monmouth County, New Jersey, and was buried in the First Presbyterian Churchyard at Shrewsbury (Long Branch). ³³⁶

Issue: (Surname Allen)

528. William ----- b. 7 November 1704 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
529. Matthew ----- b. ca. 1706 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶
d. 1719/1720 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
530. Lydia ----- b. 19 September 1708 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
531. Mary ----- b. 12 November 1710 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}

532. Abigail ----- b. 12 August 1712 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
533. Daniel ----- b. 4 September 1715 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
534. Richard ----- b. 17 December 1717 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
535. Matthew ----- b. 6 October 1719 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
536. Joseph ----- b. 10 July 1723 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,76}
 m. by license dated 18 February 1742 to Desire Rogers in
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶
537. James ----- b. 7 February 1725/1726 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.
 Ref: ^{75,76}
 m. by license dated 2 February 1747 to Catherine Newman in
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁶

154. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 5 November 1680. ^{19,74} She was later married, probably in New Jersey, to a man named Edmond Lafetra. ⁹ Edmond was the son of Edmond and Frances Lafetra. ^{63,337}

Edmond died at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1719. ⁶³ His will, which had been written on 28 February 1717, was subsequently probated before the Monmouth County Court on 27 May 1719. ⁶³ Hannah and her brother, George Allen, were named Executors of his estate. ⁶³ Although Hannah is believed to have also died in Monmouth County, New Jersey, the date of her death is not known. The following children were also named in Edmond's will. ⁶³

Issue: (Surname Lafetra)

538. George ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
 m. by license dated 27 November 1739 to Mary Lippincott at
 Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁹

539. Edmond ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
 m. by license dated 20 October 1744 to Mary Brewer at
 Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁹
 d. 20 January 1770
540. James ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
 m. 27 June 1739 to Hannah Brewer at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁹
541. Joseph ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
542. Elizabeth ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³
543. Sarah ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁶³

155. **Caleb Allen.**

Caleb Allen, the son of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in the New Plymouth Colony on 20 March 1683/1684. ^{19,74} He was later married in New Jersey to a woman named Frances Cammack. ^{9,75} Frances, who had been born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey, was the daughter of Nathaniel and Mary Cammack (also written Cammock). ⁷⁵

After their marriage, Caleb and Frances resided at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey. Caleb Allen died at Shrewsbury in 1713. ⁶³ His will, which had been written on 20 May 1713, was subsequently probated on 3 June 1713 before the Monmouth County Court. ⁶³ Because Frances was identified as being the "sole heiress" of Caleb Allen's estate, it is believed that Caleb and Frances did not have any children. ⁶³

156. **Elizabeth Allen.**

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in what had recently become Barnstable County in the New Plymouth Colony on 3 December 1685. ^{19,74} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

157. **James Allen.**

James Allen, the son of Caleb Allen and Elizabeth Sisson, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the New Plymouth Colony on 17 June 1689.^{19,74} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

158. **Joseph Allen.**

Joseph Allen, the son of Judah Allen and Mary Wooley, is believed to have been born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey.^{63,75} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

159. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Judah Allen and Mary Wooley, is believed to have been born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey.^{63,75} She was later married at the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Friends in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey to a man named Thomas French on 3 December 1696.⁷⁹ Thomas, who had been born in 1667, was subsequently christened in the Church of Saints Peter and Paul at Nether Heyford, England on 31 October 1667.³³⁸ He was the son of Thomas French, Sr. and Jane Atkins.³³⁸

After their marriage, Thomas and Mary resided on a 300 acre farm that was given to Thomas by his father in 1694.³³⁸ This farm was located a short distance northwest of Moorestown in Burlington County, New Jersey.³³⁸ Mary later died in Burlington County, New Jersey in about 1730/1731.⁷⁵

After Mary passed away, Thomas married in Burlington County for a second time to a widow named Mary (Pearce) Cattell on 9 October 1732.³³⁸ Mary had previously been married to a man named Jonas Cattell.³³⁸ Thomas subsequently died in Burlington County, New Jersey in 1745.³³⁸ His will, which had been written on 26 August 1745, was probated on 1 November 1745 before the Burlington County Court.⁸¹

Issue: (Surname French)

544. Joseph ----- b. 23 September 1698 near Moorestown, Burlington Co., Prov. of West Jersey.³³⁸

545. Thomas ----- b. 27 October 1702 near Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 m. 8 May 1746 to Jemima Elkington in Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 d. 28 April 1757 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
546. Judith ----- b. near Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 d. young. ³³⁸
547. Robert ----- b. August 1707 near Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 m. 12 December 1737 to Hannah Cattell in Burlington Co., NJ.
 Ref: ³³⁸
 d. 1760 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 bur. Friends Burying Ground, Chester M.M., Burlington Co., NJ.
 Ref: ³³⁸
548. Edward ----- b. near Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 m. (remained single). ³³⁸
 d. ca. 1740 in NJ. ³³⁸
549. Mary ----- b. near Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³³⁸
 m. (1) 15 April 1736 to Nathan Middleton in NJ. ³³⁸
 m. (2) 17 September 1761 to George Matlack in NJ. ³³⁸

160. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Judah Allen and his wife, Mary Wooley, was born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey on 13 April 1681. ^{75,79,163,164} She was later married on 26 January 1697/1698 at the Haddonfield Monthly Meeting of Friends in Gloucester County in the Province of West Jersey (now within Camden County, New Jersey) to a man named Joseph Heritage. ^{163,164} Joseph, who had been born at Sutton-under-Brailles in Warwickshire, England on 24 April 1675, was the son of Richard Heritage and Mary Timms. ^{79,163}

According to the births and burials records of the Haddonfield Monthly Meeting of Friends, Hannah died on 19 July 1745 at Moorestown in Burlington County, New Jersey, while Joseph died there on 13 November 1756. ^{75,79,163,165} (**NOTE:** although cemetery records show Hannah's date of death as 10 July 1745, this is not believed to be correct). ¹⁶⁵ Joseph Heritage's will, which was dated 17 February 1756, was probated before the Burlington County Court on 27 November 1756. ¹⁷⁷ Both Joseph and Hannah were buried in the Moorestown Friends Cemetery at Moorestown in Burlington County, New Jersey. ^{79,165}

Issue: (Surname Heritage)

550. Mary ----- b. in Burlington Co., Prov. of West Jersey.
 m. (1) 23 October 1718 to John Gill at the Haddonfield M.M.,
 Gloucester Co., NJ. (now within Camden Co., NJ.) ^{163,339,340}
 m. (2) 10 September 1750 to John Thorne at the Haddonfield
 M.M., Gloucester Co., NJ. (now within Camden Co., NJ.)
 Ref: ^{163,339}
 d. 1775 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴¹
551. Richard ----- b. in Burlington Co., NJ.
 m. 8 December 1729 to Sarah Tindall at the Haddonfield M.M.,
 Gloucester Co., NJ. (now within Camden Co., NJ.) ³³⁹
 d. 1768 in Gloucester Co., NJ. ³⁴²
552. Joseph ----- b. in Burlington Co., NJ.
 m. (1) 17 March 1730 to Sarah Whitall in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴³
 m. (2) 14 October 1746 to Ruth Haines in Burlington Co., NJ. ⁷⁸
 d. 1752 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
553. John ----- b. in Burlington Co., NJ.
 m. (1) 22 August 1741 to Ann Hugg in Burlington Co., NJ. ^{78,340}
 d. 30 November 1761 in Burlington Co., NJ. ¹⁶³
554. Hannah ----- b. in Burlington Co., NJ.
 m. Jacob Roberts, Jr. in NJ. ³⁴²
 d. 19 August 1759 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
555. Benjamin ---- b. 12 November 1715 at Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ¹⁶⁵
 m. 28 April 1743 to Keziah Matlack at the Haddonfield M.M.,
 Gloucester Co., NJ. (now within Camden Co., NJ.) ^{339,340}
 d. 5 November 1763 at Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
 bur. Moorestown Friends Cem., Moorestown, Burlington Co., NJ.
 Ref: ¹⁶⁵
556. Elizabeth ---- b. 12 August 1716 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
 d. 22 July 1763 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
557. Martha ----- b. 23 February 1720/1721 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
 d. young. ³⁴²

558. Ephraim ----- b. 30 April 1726 in Burlington Co., NJ. ³⁴²
d. 1731. ³⁴²

161. **Elizabeth Allen.**

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Judah Allen and Mary Wooley, was born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey. ^{63,75} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

162. **Judah Allen.**

Judah Allen, believed to be the son of Judah Allen and Mary Wooley, was born in about 1690 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey. ^{63,75} Judah appears to have been married in about 1708/1709 in New Jersey to a woman named Desire. ⁷⁵

Judah Allen apparently died in 1711 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey as on 16 July 1711 his widow, Desire, was granted the right to administer his estate. ^{63,75}

Probable issue: (Surname Allen)

559. Daniel ----- b. ca. 1709/1710 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ⁷⁵
m. by license dated 25 December 1728 to Mary Steelman in
Gloucester Co., NJ. ^{75,179}
d. 1731/1732 at Great Egg Harbor, Gloucester Co., NJ. ⁷⁵

560. (male ?) ----- b. ca. 1711/1712 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. (?) ⁷⁵

163. **Ephraim Allen.**

Ephraim Allen, the son of Ephraim Allen and Margaret Wardell, was born at Shrewsbury in the Province of East Jersey on 29 July 168(-). ^{75,78,79} This child subsequently died at Shrewsbury on 2 August 1684. ^{75,79}

164. **Lydia Allen.**

Lydia Allen, the only known daughter of Ephraim Allen and his wife, Margaret Wardell, was born on 13 April 168(-) at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey.^{75,78,79} She was later married in about 1707 in Monmouth County, New Jersey to a man named Nathaniel Parker.⁷⁵ Nathaniel, who had been born on 20 July 1679 at Shrewsbury, was the son of Joseph Parker and Margaret Slocum.^{79,344}

Nathaniel Parker subsequently died in 1722 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey.⁶³ Although Nathaniel does not appear to have left a will, an inventory of estate was taken on 27 November 1722, and his widow, Lydia, was granted the right to administer his estate on 2 September 1723.⁶³ Although it is believed that Lydia also died in Monmouth County, New Jersey, the date of her death has not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Parker)

561. Nathaniel ---- b. 22 September 1708 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
 m. Hannah (MNU) in NJ.⁷⁸
 bur. 124 July 1767 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁸
562. Meribah ----- b. 20 December 1710 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
563. Ephraim ----- b. 18 April 1715 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
 m. 29 March 1740 to Constant White at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
564. Lydia ----- b. 5 November 1717 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
 m. by license dated 21 March 1748/1749 to George Allen in
 Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁹
565. Joshua ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.
 m. 12 April 1758 to Elizabeth Russell at Shrewsbury, Monmouth
 Co., NJ.²⁶⁸

165. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Ephraim Allen and Margaret Wardell, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth Count in the Province of East Jersey on 29 September 1688.^{75,78,79} No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

166. **Ephraim Allen.**

Ephraim Allen, the youngest son of Ephraim Allen and Margaret Wardell, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey on 13 July 1691.^{75,78,79} He was later married in Monmouth County to a woman named Mary Cook.^{75,78,79,345} Mary was the daughter of Ebenezer Cook and Mary Patterson.^{75,345}

Ephraim Allen died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey on 24 December 1747.^{75,345} His will, which had been written on 20 December 1747, was probated before the Monmouth County Court on 28 December 1747.⁸¹ Aside from his wife, Mary, the only children mentioned in his will were Joseph and Lydia, as their son, John, died just prior to Ephraim writing his will.⁸¹

After Ephraim passed away, Mary married for a second time to a man named Isaac Hance on 8 April 1750 at the Shrewsbury Monthly Meeting of Friends.⁷⁹ Mary died at Shrewsbury in 1774.³⁴⁵

Issue: (Surname Allen)

566. Joseph ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{75,81}
 m. by license dated 2 March 1740/1741 to Sarah Jackson in
 Monmouth Co., NJ.^{75,179}
 d. 1761 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{75,346}
567. John ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁵
 m. (remained single).⁷⁵
 d. 19 June 1747 in NJ.⁷⁵
568. Lydia ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.^{75,81}
 m. (remained single).⁷⁵
 d. 22 February 1747/1748 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁵

186. **Gideon Allen.**

Gideon Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and Bathshua Hoxie, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the New Plymouth Colony 17 May 1686.^{19,173} He was later married at Sandwich to a woman named Anne Buck on 23 March 1707.^{19,173}

Issue: (Surname Allen)

569. Content ----- b. 8 February 1708/1709 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
570. Lydia ----- b. 15 September 1711 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 m. 10 December 1730 to Simeon Hoxie at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{53,1723}
571. Mary ----- b. 21 January 1714/1715 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
572. Priscilla ----- b. 4 February 1715/1716 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 m. 28 April 1738 to Jonathan Devol, probably at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ³⁴⁷
 d. 20 February 1776 at Tiverton, Newport Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ³⁴⁷
573. Sarah ----- b. 24 March 1718/1719 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 d. 20 October 1737 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
574. Remember -- b. 1 June 1721 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 d. 8 February 1737/1738 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
575. Bathsheba -- b. 23 August 1723 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 d. 25 October 1737 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
576. Anne ----- b. 13 April 1726 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
 d. 2 February 1737/1738 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³

577. William ----- b. 4 January 1730/1731 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.^{19,173}
d. 7 November 1737 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.¹⁷³

187. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Daniel Allen and Bathshua Hoxie, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the New Plymouth Colony on 2 June 1688.^{19,173} Hannah was apparently married four times during her life. She married first at Sandwich to a man named Stephen Wanton on 10 September 1706.¹⁷⁴ Stephen, who had been born at Scituate in the New Plymouth Colony on 5 March 1682, was the son of Edward and Mary Wanton.¹⁷⁴

Stephen died at Scituate in Plymouth County in what had become the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 25 June 1709.¹⁷⁴ After Stephen passed away, Hannah married for a second time on 2 October 1710 at Scituate to a man named James Barker.¹⁷⁴ James Barker appears to have died in about 1718, as Hannah is found marrying for a third time on 31 August 1719 to a man named Isaac Barker at Pembroke in Plymouth County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁷⁵ Isaac Barker subsequently died at Pembroke on 5 December 1725.¹⁷⁵

After her third husband, Isaac, passed away, Hannah married for a fourth time, also at Pembroke, to a man named Jacob Norton on 8 June 1727.¹⁷⁵ Jacob was a resident of Chilmark in Dukes County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay at the time of their marriage.¹⁷⁵ Although no issue have been found from Hannah's last three marriages, it is possible that there may have been some.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Wanton)

578. Mary ----- b. 31 May 1707 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.¹⁷³
579. Lydia ----- b. 31 October 1708 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of
Massachusetts Bay.¹⁷³

188. Lydia Allen.

Lydia Allen, the daughter of Daniel Allen and Bathshua Hoxie, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County, in what had recently become the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 30 April 1692.¹⁷³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

189. Cornelius Allen.

Cornelius Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and his wife, Bathshua Hoxie, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County in what had recently become the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 22 May 1694.¹⁷³ Cornelius was apparently married three times during his life. He married first on 27 September 1716 to a woman named Elizabeth Clarke at Sandwich.^{53,173} Elizabeth appears, however, to have died at Sandwich in late 1727, or early 1728, possibly due to complications associated with childbirth.¹⁷³

After Elizabeth passed away, Cornelius married for a second time, also at Sandwich, to a woman named Dorothy Allen on 22 August 1728.¹⁷³ Dorothy, who was Cornelius Allen's cousin, had been born on 4 July 1706 at Sandwich.¹⁹ She was the daughter of Richard Allen and Hannah Butler, and the sister of the Elizabeth Allen who married Cornelius Allen's younger brother, Daniel Allen.^{74,162,173}

After Dorothy passed away, Cornelius married for a third time to a widow named Anne (Spooner) Hatch.¹⁷⁵ This marriage took place on 7 February 1749 at Pembroke in Plymouth County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.¹⁷⁵ Anne, who had been born on 18 April 1700 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, was the daughter of Samuel and Experience Spooner, and the widow of James Hatch of Hanover in Plymouth County.^{147,173} There were no issue from Cornelius Allen's third marriage.

Cornelius Allen appears to have died in 1766 in Barnstable County, in the Province of Massachusetts Bay.^{74,176} His will, which had been written on 25 April 1756, was subsequently probated in Barnstable County on 1 July 1766.¹⁷⁶

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

580. George ----- b. 22 February 1723/1724 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay.^{19,173}
d. young.

581. Elizabeth ---- b. 18 September 1727 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
d. young.

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Allen)

582. George ----- b. 23 January 1730/1731 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173}
m. 30 November 1749 to Rebecca Spooner at Dartmouth, Bristol Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{87,173}
d. 12 February 1810 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA. ³³⁴
583. Elizabeth ---- b. 18 January 1733/1734 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,173,348}
m. 1 November 1754 to Savory Landers at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{82,348}
584. Hannah ----- b. 24 October 1736 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{19,82}
m. 19 February 1756 to Barnabas Wing at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²
d. ca. 1768. ⁸²

190. **Daniel Allen.**

Daniel Allen, the son of Daniel Allen and Bathshua Hoxie, was born at Sandwich in Barnstable County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 30 June 1701. ¹⁷³ He was later married on 8 March 1722/1723 at Sandwich to a woman named Elizabeth Allen, who was his cousin. ¹⁹ Elizabeth, who had been born on 21 September 1702 at Sandwich, was the daughter of Richard Allen and Hannah Butler. ^{19,173} She was also the sister of the Dorothy Allen who married Daniel's older brother, Cornelius Allen. ^{74,173}

According to "One Hundred and Sixty Allied Families" by John Austin, Elizabeth Allen died at Sandwich in the Province of Massachusetts Bay on 5 November 1765, while Daniel died there on 6 September 1773. ⁷⁴

NOTE: In addition to the above Daniel Allen, who was married to Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Richard Allen and Hannah Butler, there was another Daniel Allen, Elizabeth's brother, who was married to a woman named Elizabeth Hoxie. Both Daniel's were married at Sandwich in 1722. In an attempt to differentiate these two Daniel's the records refer to one as Daniel the younger or youngest, or as Daniel, Jr. Unfortunately, however, these records do not specify which Daniel this is. Because the above Daniel Allen is the son of a Daniel Allen, and because he was born nearly two years after Daniel Allen, the son of Richard and Hannah Allen, I am assuming that the above Daniel Allen is the one who was generally referred to as Daniel the younger, or Daniel, Jr.

Known issue: (Surname Allen)

585. Ebenezer ---- b. 22 January 1724/1725 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 m. (1) 6 January 1746/1747 to Susanna Goddard at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{24,82}
 m. (2) 25 June 1783 to Abigail Keen at Pembroke, Plymouth Co., MA. ¹⁷⁵
586. Gideon ----- b. 25 May 1727 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 m. 16 October 1746 to Grace Wing at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²
 d. 9 June 1802 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., MA. ⁸²
587. Amaziah ----- b. 29 February 1731/1732 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 d. 12 May 1738 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
588. Lydia ----- b. 4 May 1734 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ¹⁷³
 m. 6 September 1751 to John Wing at Falmouth, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²
 d. 14 March 1763 at Sandwich, Barnstable Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ⁸²

191. **Deborah Allen.**

Deborah Allen, the eldest daughter of George Allen and his wife, Elizabeth Hulett, was born on 4 September 1694 at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey.⁷⁹ She was later married on 13 July 1717 to a man named Adam Brewer (also written Brouwer) in Kings County, New York.¹⁷⁸ Adam Brewer, who was christened in the D.R.C. at Brooklyn in Kings County, New York on 29 March 1696, is believed, although not verified beyond all doubt, to be the son of Jacobus Brouwer and Annetje Bogardus.¹⁷⁸

Deborah Allen, who was the mother of nine children, appears to have died in Monmouth County, New Jersey in about 1741, as Adam was issued a marriage license in Monmouth County on 12 January 1742/1743 to marry for a second time to a woman named Catherine Mitchell.¹⁷⁹ After his second wife, Catherine, passed away, Adam was issued a marriage license on 22 August 1761, also in Monmouth County, to marry for a third time to a widow named Mary (Davis) Curtis.¹⁷⁹ Mary was the widow of John Curtis who died in Monmouth County in 1761.^{179,346}

Adam Brewer died at Farmingdale in Monmouth County, New Jersey in 1769.³⁴⁶ His will, which had been written on 22 August 1768, was subsequently probated in Monmouth County on 15 March 1769.³⁴⁶

Issue: (Surname Brewer / Brouwer)

589. Hannah ----- b. 8 August 1718 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
 m. 27 June 1739 to James Lafetra at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ.⁷⁹
 d. 25 March 1799 in Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
590. Elizabeth ---- b. 17 August 1720 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
 m. 19 October 1739 to William Morris at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
591. William ----- b. 9 May 1722 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
 m. 25 March 1751 to Sarah Allen in Monmouth Co., NJ.^{178,179}
592. Rachel ----- b. 27 September 1724 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ.¹⁷⁸
 m. by license dated 22 June 1750 to James Lippincott in
 Monmouth Co., NJ.^{178,179}

593. Margaret ---- b. 9 June 1726 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
 m. by license dated 3 May 1760 to Philip Marks in Monmouth
 Co., NJ. ^{178,179}
594. Mary ----- b. 20 September 1726 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
 m. 20 October 1744 to Edmond Lafetra in Monmouth Co., NJ.
 Ref: ^{178,179}
595. George ----- b. 20 May 1730 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
 m. by license dated 25 January 1764 to Lydia Clark in
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{178,179}
596. Elazerus ---- b. 23 June 1731 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
 m. by license dated 25 June 1755 to Frances Morris at the
 Shrewsbury M.M., Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{178,179}
 d. 31 March 1820 in Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
597. Deborah ---- b. 4 April 1733 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁷⁸
 m. by license dated 25 November 1755 to Jeremiah Pearce in
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{178,179}

192. **Ebenezer Allen.**

Ebenezer Allen, the son of George Allen and Elizabeth Hulett, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey. ⁶³ He was later married in New Jersey to a woman named Hannah. ⁷⁵

Ebenezer Allen died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey in 1740. ⁷⁵ The children listed below were identified as being those of Ebenezer and Hannah Allen in the will of John Hulett, who also referred to Ebenezer's Brother, George Allen, and uncle, Adam Brewer, as being "cousins" ⁸¹

Issue: (Surname Allen)

598. Joseph ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,81}
 m. Hannah (MNU) in NJ. ^{75,346}
 d. 1761 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,346}
599. Margaret ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,81}

600. Lydia ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{75,81}
 m. () Throckmorton in NJ. ¹⁷⁷

193. **Joseph Allen.**

Joseph Allen, the son of George Allen and Elizabeth Hulett, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey. ⁶³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

194. **Margaret Allen.**

Margaret Allen, the daughter of George Allen and Elizabeth Hulett, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County in the Province of East Jersey. ⁶³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

195. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the son of George Allen and Elizabeth Hulett, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey. ⁶³ He was later married in Monmouth County by a marriage license dated 21 March 1748/1749 to a woman named Lydia Parker. ¹⁷⁹ Lydia, who was the daughter of Nathaniel Parker and Lydia Allen, and therefore George's cousin, had been born on 5 November 1717 at Shrewsbury. ^{75,79}

George and Lydia appear to have resided on a farm at Shrewsbury throughout their married life together. George died at Shrewsbury, New Jersey in 1784/1785. ^{75,180} His will, which had been written on 16 June 1779, was subsequently probated before the Monmouth County Court on 22 February 1785. ¹⁸⁰ The children listed below were all named in George Allen's will. ¹⁸⁰

Issue: (Surname Allen)

601. George ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁸⁰
602. Elizabeth ---- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁸⁰
 m. 22 April 1773 to Brittain White at the Shrewsbury M.M.,
 Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{76,78}
 d. 5 December 1795 in Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{78,79,349}

146

603. Lydia ----- b. 4 September 1755 at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ^{78,349}
m. Timothy Corlies in Monmouth Co., NJ. ³⁴⁹
d. calc. August 1824 in Monmouth Co., NJ. (age at time of death
reported as 68 years, 11 months) ³⁴⁹

604. Joseph ----- b. at Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ. ¹⁸⁰

196. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of George Allen and Elizabeth Hulett, was born at Shrewsbury in Monmouth County, New Jersey. ⁶³ No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

245. **Rosa Allen.**

Rosa Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen, Jr. and his first wife, Elizabeth Proctor, was born on 24 September 1701 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,182} She was later married to a man named Thomas Johnson at North Kingstown in Newport County (now within Washington County) in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²

Issue: (Surname Johnson)

Unknown

246. **Caleb Allen.**

Caleb Allen, the eldest son of Matthew Allen, Jr. and his first wife, Elizabeth Proctor, was born on 27 February 1703/1704 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{147,182} He was later married on 15 July 1724 to a woman named Mercy Northup (also written Northrup) at South Kingstown in Newport County (now within Washington County) in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{12,184} Mercy, who had been born in 1703 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the daughter of Stephen Northup and Mary Thomas. ^{12,350}

Mercy died on 26 June 1782 in Washington County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, while Caleb died there on 18 February 1783.¹⁹⁴ Caleb's will, which had been written on 13 March (1782 ?), was probated before the Washington County Court on 13 March 1783.^{12,193} Both Caleb and Elizabeth were subsequently buried in Caleb Allen's Lot at North Kingstown, Washington County, Rhode Island.¹⁹⁴

Issue: (Surname Allen)

605. Elizabeth ---- b. 23 July 1725 at North Kingstown, Newport Co. (now within Washington Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,49,182}
 d. 20 June 1743 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
606. Phebe ----- b. 10 June 1728 at North Kingstown, Newport Co. (now within Washington Co.), Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.^{12,49}
 d. 17 February 1745/1746 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
607. Joshua ----- b. 21 August 1731 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
 m. 13 September 1750 to Hannah Watson at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹⁸²
 d. 25 October 1786 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., RI.
 Ref: ^{12,351}
 bur. Caleb Allen Lot, North Kingstown, Washington Co., RI.¹⁹⁴
608. Patience ---- b. 10 June 1735 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
 m. Thomas Cranston in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
609. Benjamin ---- b. 10 November 1737 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
 m. Elizabeth Gould in Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.¹²
 d. in Rensselaer Co., NY.¹²

610. Abigail ----- b. 19 February 1739/1740 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²
 m. (1) Charles Tillinghast at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{12,182,193}
 m. (2) Nicholas Spencer at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²
 d. 1792 in Washington Co., RI. ¹⁸⁹
611. Elizabeth ---- b. ca. 1744 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹²

247. **Benjamin Allen.**

Benjamin Allen, the son of Matthew Allen, Jr. and his first wife, Elizabeth Proctor, had been born on 21 April 1707 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ^{12,195} Benjamin was apparently married twice during his life. He married as his first wife, a woman named Ann Watson in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{12,183,196} Ann, who had been born on 27 March 1708 at North Kingstown in Newport County (now within Washington County) in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the daughter of John Watson and Hannah Champlin. ^{182,183,189,196} She subsequently died at North Kingstown in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1771. ^{183,196}

After his first wife passed away, Benjamin married for a second time to a widow named Sarah (Hazard) Morey on 28 April 1776 at North Kingstown in Washington County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{184,192} Sarah, who had been born on 11 January 1706/1707 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, was the daughter of Jeremiah Hazard and his wife, Sarah Smith, and the widow of Robert Morey. ¹⁹² There are no known issue from Benjamin Allen's second marriage.

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Allen)

612. Christopher - b. ca. 1730 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸³
 m. () Mitchell in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸³
 d. 2 November 1810 in RI. ¹⁸³

613. Hannah ----- b. at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸³
 m. 29 March 1750 to Nicholas Northup, Jr. at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{182,183,350}
 d. 19 March 1811 in Washington Co., RI. ³⁵⁰
614. Samuel ----- b. at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ¹⁸³
615. Matthew ----- b. 1734 at North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{196,352,353}
 m. ca. 1757 to Hannah Dyer in North Kingstown, Washington Co., Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. Ref: ^{183,352,353}
 d. December 1799 in Washington Co., RI. ³⁵²
 bur. Elm Grove Cem., North Kingstown, Washington Co., RI. ³⁵²

248. **Joshua Allen.**

Joshua Allen, the son of Matthew Allen, Jr. and his first wife, Elizabeth Proctor, was born on 19 August 1710 at Dartmouth in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay. ¹² No additional information has been found concerning this individual.

249. **Elizabeth Allen.**

Elizabeth Allen, the daughter of Matthew Allen, Jr. and his first wife, Elizabeth Proctor, was born on 20 June 1713 at North Kingstown in Newport County (now within Washington County) in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations. ^{12,182} She was later married on 19 November 1734 in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations to a man named Benjamin Northup (also written Northrup). ¹² Benjamin, who had been born in about 1711 at North Kingstown, was the son of Henry Northup and Mary Kingsley. ³⁵⁰

Issue: (Surname Northup)

Unknown

250. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and Mercy Tibbals, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony on 2 August 1700.^{29,108} She was later christened on 18 October 1719 at Milford, along with her two sisters, Mercy and Ruth Allen.²⁹ Mary was later married on 5 February 1723/1724 at Middletown in the Connecticut Colony to a man named Benoni Sage.^{197,354} Benoni, who was the son of John Sage and Hannah Starr, and a twin brother of David Sage, had been born at Middletown on 1 April 1703.^{354,355}

Benoni Sage later died on 12 January 1733/1734 at Middletown in the Connecticut Colony.^{354,356} His will, which had been written on 20 December 1733, was probated before the Hartford County Court on 5 March 1733/1734.³⁵⁷ Ironically, Benoni and Mary Sage's youngest son, Benoni Sage, Jr., had been born on the same day that his father died.³⁵⁴ Benoni Sage was subsequently buried in the Christian Lane Cemetery at Kensington in Hartford County, Connecticut.³⁵⁸ Although it is believed that Mary also died in Connecticut, the actual date of her death has not been determined.

Issue: (Surname Sage)

616. Benjamin ---- b. 17 January 1724/1725 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{200,354,355,359}
 m. 2 August 1744 to Abigail Blinn at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.^{197,200}
 d. 8 December 1813 at Mumford, Monroe Co., NY.^{354,359}
 bur. Wheatland Baptist Cem., Belcoda, Monroe Co., NY.³⁵⁹
617. Daniel ----- b. 17 April 1727 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.^{200,354,355}
618. Allen ----- b. 1 February 1729/1730 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{200,354,355}
 m. 3 May 1750 to Abigail Willard at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.²¹⁴
619. Sarah ----- b. 2 March 1730/1731 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.^{200,354}
 m. 10 August 1749 to Ebenezer Steele at Berlin, Hartford Co., Connecticut Colony.^{354,355}
 d. 16 March 1823.³⁵⁴
620. Mary ----- b. ca. 1732 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony.³⁶⁰
 d. believed to have died young.

621. Benoni ----- b. 12 January 1733/1734 at Middletown, Connecticut Colony. ³⁵⁴
 d. believed to have died young.

251. **Mercy Allen.**

Mercy Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and Mercy Tibbals, was born at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 4 July 1703. ^{29,108} She was subsequently christened at Milford on 18 October 1719, along with her two sisters, Mary and Ruth Allen. ²⁹ Mercy was later married on 25 December 1723 at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony to a man named Samuel Baldwin. ^{29,108} Samuel, who was the son of Samuel Baldwin, Sr. and Rebecca Wilkinson, had been born at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 17 February 1700/1701. ²⁹

Samuel died at Amity in New Haven County, Connecticut in 1785. ²⁹ His will, which had been written in 1773 at Amity, was subsequently probated on 5 April 1785 after Amity had been renamed Woodbridge, Connecticut. ²⁹ Mercy, on the other hand, died at Woodbridge in New Haven County, Connecticut in either 1790 or 1791. ²⁹

Issue: (Surname Baldwin)

622. Mercy ----- b. 1 November 1724 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{29,108,361}
 m. 13 February 1744/4175 to Timothy Bradley at New Haven, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{29,361}
 d. 29 March 1820 at Amity (now Woodbridge) in New Haven Co., CT. ^{29,361}
623. Sybil ----- b. 22 November 1728 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ²⁹
 m. 7 November 1748 to Alexander Booth at Amity, (now Woodbridge) in New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁶²
 d. 18 August 1787 at Woodbridge, New Haven Co., CT. ³⁶²
624. Samuel ----- b. 10 April 1731 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. Ref: ^{29,108}
 m. (1) 8 January 1753 to Abigail Umberfield at New Haven, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{108,362}
 m. (2) 14 November 1754 to Temperance Baldwin at Woodbridge, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁶²

252. **Ruth Allen.**

Ruth Allen, the daughter of Henry Allen and Mercy Tibbals, was born at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony. She was subsequently christened at Milford, along with her two sisters, Mary and Mercy, on 18 October 1719.²⁹ Ruth was later married at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony to a man named Joseph Northup (also written Northrup) on 10 June 1725.^{108,198} Joseph, who was a shoemaker by trade, was born on 6 February 1698/1699 at Milford.^{108,198} He was the son of William Northup and Mary Peck.¹⁹⁸

Joseph Northup died on 29 January 1775 at Milford in New Haven County in what was still the Connecticut Colony, while Ruth died there on 9 November 1780 after the Connecticut Colony had declared their independence from Great Britain.¹⁹⁸

Issue: (Surname Northup)

625. Mary ----- b. 24 May 1726 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{198,363,364}
 chr. 9 July 1727 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ²¹⁰
 m. 3 October 1745 to David Canfield at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.^{198,364}
 d. October 1809 at New Milford, Litchfield Co., CT.^{363,364}
 bur. Bloomfield Cem., Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ.³⁶⁴
626. Joseph ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁹⁸
 chr. 28 January 1728/1729 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹⁰
 m. 7 June 1753 to Rachel Hine at New Milford, Litchfield Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹⁴
 d. ca. 1756 in the Connecticut Colony.¹⁹⁸
627. Ruth ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁹⁸
 chr. 15 March 1729/1730 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.²¹⁰
 m. Joseph Camp in Connecticut Colony.¹⁹⁸

628. Jane ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 chr. 14 May 1732 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ²¹⁰
 m. 28 September 1749 to Job Clark at Milford, New Haven Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ^{198,363}
 d. ca. 1768 at Brookfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁶³
629. Andrew ----- b. 9 January 1735/1736 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 chr. 11 January 1735/1736 at Milford, New Haven Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ²¹⁰
 m. Clara Deming in the Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 d. 1760 in the Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
630. Abel ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 chr. 2 December 1739 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ²¹⁰
 m. Susannah Camp in the Connecticut Colony. ³⁶³
 d. 13 May 1803 at Milford, New Haven Co., CT. ³⁶⁵
631. Allen ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 chr. 27 December 1741 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ²¹⁰
632. Mercy ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 chr. 10 March 1742/1743 at Milford, New Haven Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ²¹⁰
 m. Richard Bristol in the Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 d. 28 December 1783 Milford, New Haven Co., CT. ³⁶⁶
633. Catherine --- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
 m. Ezra Merchant in Connecticut Colony. ¹⁹⁸
634. Heth ----- b. 1754 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁵
 m. 10 March 1779 to Ann Newton at Milford, New Haven Co.,
 CT. ³⁶⁶
 d. 1807 at Milford, New Haven Co., CT. ³⁵
 bur. Milford Cem., Milford, New Haven Co., CT. ³⁵

261. **Sarah Allen.**

Sarah Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and his wife, Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 1 April 1697.^{33,106} She was later christened at Fairfield on 30 June 1700.³³ Sarah was apparently married twice during her life. She married first on 7 December 1721 at Fairfield to a man named Thomas Couch.^{33,106} Thomas, who had been born on 9 June 1695 at Fairfield, was the son of Simon Couch and Abigail Sturgis.^{1,33}

Thomas subsequently died on 1 April 1736 at Fairfield in the Connecticut Colony.³³ His will, which had been written on 6 December 1735, was subsequently probated in Fairfield County on 20 April 1736.³³ Thomas was buried in the Colonial Cemetery at Westport in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁵

After her first husband passed away, Sarah married for a second time, also in Fairfield County, to a man named Timothy Keeler on 10 November 1736.³³ Timothy, who had been born in Fairfield County, was the son of Samuel Keeler and Sarah St. John.³³ Timothy was a widower at the time of their marriage, having previously been married to a woman named Abigail Osborne.³³ His first wife, Abigail, who had died on 24 November 1735 in Fairfield County, was the daughter of Richard Osborne.³³

Timothy died on 30 August 1748 at Ridgefield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony, while Sarah died there on 10 March 1787 at the age of 89.^{33,203,367} Both Timothy and Sarah were buried in the Titicus Cemetery at Ridgefield in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰³

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Couch)

635. Sarah ----- b. 1 December 1723 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,355,368}
636. Thomas ----- b. 28 November 1725 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,355,368}
 m. 25 February 1749/1750 to Elizabeth Jessup at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{1,106,369,370}
637. Simon ----- b. 5 April 1729 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁷¹
 m. 27 December 1752 to Rebecca Nash at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,370}

638. Ann ----- b. in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{368,369}

Issue from 2nd marriage: (Surname Keeler)

639. Mary ----- b. 30 April 1738 at Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ³⁵⁵
d. 22 November 1745 at Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
Colony. ³⁶⁷

640. Hannah ----- b. 1 September 1741 at Ridgefield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
Colony. ³⁵⁵

262. **Anna Allen.**

Anna Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 6 June 1700. ^{33,106} She was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 30 June 1700. ³³ Anna was apparently married twice during her life. Even though no record of her marriage has been found, Anna is known to have married first to a man named Thomas Hanford in Fairfield County. ³³ Thomas, who had been christened on 20 May 1699 at Fairfield in the Connecticut Colony, was the son of Elnathan Hanford and Sarah Wilson. ^{33,372}

Thomas Hanford, who served as the Sheriff of Fairfield County in 1727, later died there on 14 May 1731. ^{33,372} When Thomas died, he left his estate to be equally divided between his wife, Ann, and daughter Sarah. ^{33,372}

After her first husband passed away, Anna married for a second time, also in Fairfield County, to a man named Gershom Burr. ³³ Gershom, who was the son of Peter and Abigail Burr, had been born at Fairfield on 30 April 1705. ^{33,204} Gershom subsequently died in Fairfield County on 2 September 1747, while Anna died there only three months later on 27 December 1747. ^{33,204} Anna and Gershom were both buried in the Old Burying Ground at Fairfield, in Fairfield County, Connecticut. ²⁰⁴ There were no issue from Anna's second marriage.

When Gershom's estate was being settled, Sarah Hanford, Anna's only heir, requested that she receive one-half of the moveable estate, and that the remainder be distributed to Gershom's brother, Thaddeus Burr, and his two sister's, Abigail Burr and Eunice (Burr) Wynkoop. ³³

Issue from 1st marriage: (Surname Hanford)

641. Sarah ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
chr. 21 January 1721/1722 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
Colony.³⁷²
d. young.³⁷²
642. Sarah ----- b. at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
chr. 16 February 1729/1730 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co.,
Connecticut Colony.³⁷²
m. 10 May 1752 to Ebenezer Wakeman at Fairfield, Fairfield
Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁷²

263. **Gideon Allen.**

Gideon Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 1 January 1702/1703.^{33,106} He was later christened at Fairfield on 31 January 1702/1703.³³ Gideon, who remained single throughout his life, died without issue on 28/29 May 1748 in Fairfield County.^{33,106,204} He was subsequently buried in the Old Burying Ground at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁴

264. **Abigail Allen.**

Abigail Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony in June 1705.^{33,106,205} She was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 24 June 1705.³³ Abigail was later married at Fairfield to a man named Joseph Wakeman on 31 October 1727.^{33,106} Joseph, who was the son of Joseph Wakeman and Elizabeth Hawley, had been christened at Fairfield in the Connecticut Colony on 14 May 1704.^{33,205}

Joseph Wakeman died at Westport in Fairfield County on 23 September 1762.^{33,205} His will, which had been written on 8 February 1753, was subsequently probated in Fairfield County on 5 October 1762.³³ Abigail, on the other hand, died at Westport in Fairfield County on 1 January 1804, at the age of 99.^{33,205} Both Abigail and Joseph were buried in the Colonial Cemetery at Westport in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁵

Issue: (Surname Wakeman)

643. Ann ----- b. 24 October 1728 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,373,374}
 m. 26 July 1752 to Isaac Gorham at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{370,374}
 d. 11 July 1808 at Redding, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷³
 bur. Hull Cem., Redding, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷³
644. Joseph ----- b. 26 November 1730 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,374}
 d. 1 January 1730/1731 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,374}
645. Mary ----- b. 5 January 1731/1732 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 m. (1) 9 April 1752 to John Hazzard at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{370,374}
 m. (2) 15 March 1773 to Moss Kent at Westport Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁷⁰
 d. 13 September 1822 at Westport, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁴
646. Joseph ----- b. 4 December 1733 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 d. 22 December 1735 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
647. Abigail ----- b. 19 December 1735 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 m. 2 October 1754 to John Gorham at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{370,374}
 d. 1810/1811 at Kent, Litchfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁵
648. Gideon ----- b. 17 December 1737 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 m. 24 October 1759 to Ann Adams at Weston, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁷⁶
 d. 30 March 1792 at Westport, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁴

649. Joseph ----- b. 25 February 1739/1740 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 m. 28 July 1762 to Rebecca Adams at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁷⁰
 d. 2 September 1784 at Westport, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁴
650. Elleanor ----- b. 4 April 1742 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 (Helen) Ref: ^{106,355,374}
 m. 30 March 1762 to James Rogers at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁷⁰
 d. 21 December 1820 at Redding, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁴
651. Seth ----- b. 3 March 1744 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,355,374}
 d. 5 October 1744 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,374}
652. Elizabeth ---- b. 4 September 1745 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,355,374}
 m. 11 October 1768 to Hezekiah Gold at Westport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{370,374}
 d. 11 February 1778 in Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁴

265. **Mary Allen.**

Mary Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 6 August 1708. ^{33,106} She was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 8 August 1708. ³³ Mary was later married at Fairfield to a man named Peter Penfield on 28 May 1730. ^{33,106,206} Peter, who had been born on 14 July 1702 at Bristol in Bristol County in the Province of Massachusetts Bay, was the son of Samuel and Hannah Penfield. ^{206,377} (**NOTE:** Bristol, Barrington and Sowams were ceded to Bristol County in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations in 1747 and renamed Warren). ⁴⁹

Peter Penfield appears to have originally settled at Fairfield in Fairfield County in 1729, when he purchased land, a house, and a warehouse. ³⁷⁷ In 1730 he purchased a large tract of land at New Fairfield, and later, in 1761, he acquired a mill and established the Penfield Mills on Ash Creek. ^{316,377} This mill was later passed down to his son, James Penfield. ³⁷⁷

Peter Penfield later died on 11 July 1772 at New Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony.^{206,377} His will, which had been written on 5 December 1770, was probated in Fairfield County on 18 August 1772.^{208,377} Mary, on the other hand died at New Fairfield on 1 August 1789.^{206,377} Both Mary and Peter were buried in the Congregational Church Cemetery at Bethel in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁶

Issue: (Surname Penfield)

653. Mary ----- b. 18 April 1731 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{106,204}
d. 16 July 1753 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{106,204}
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
654. James ----- b. 28 April 1732 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{106,204}
m. 23 April 1758 to Ellen Burr at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,204}
d. 12 May 1794 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
655. Samuel ----- b. 5 November 1734 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
M. Colony. ^{106,204}
m. (1) 2 September 1757 to Elizabeth Lewis at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,204}
m. (2) Hannah (Hawley) Sherwood in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. (widow of Gordon Sherwood) ²⁰⁴
d. 2 April 1811 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
656. Hannah ----- b. 10 November 1737 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
Colony. ^{106,204}
m. 18 March 1762 to Justin Hobart at Cahasset, Norfolk Co., Prov. of Massachusetts Bay. ^{106,204}
d. 7 January 1809 at Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴

657. Sarah ----- b. 23 May 1740 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,206}
 m. 31 March 1782 to Ebenezer Silliman at Fairfield, Fairfield Co.,
 CT. ²⁰⁶
 d. 16 January 1817 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁶
 bur. Congregational Church Cem., Bethel, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁶
658. Lydia ----- b. 14 February 1741/1742 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{106,377}
 m. 21 December 1763 to David Silliman at Weston, Fairfield Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ^{376,378}
 d. 28 December 1816 at Easton, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁸
 bur. Union Cem., Easton, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁷⁸
659. Peter ----- b. 13 September 1743 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut
 Colony. ^{106,379}
 m. 1 August 1763 to Hannah Lewis at Harpersfield, Delaware
 Co., NY. ³⁷⁷
 d. 28 January 1812 at Harpersfield, Delaware Co., NY. ³⁷⁹
 bur. Harpersfield Cem., Harpersfield, Delaware Co., NY. ³⁷⁹
660. Ann ----- b. 12 July 1745 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,204,377}
 m. 25 November 1762 to Hezekiah Nichols at Fairfield, Fairfield
 Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸⁰
 d. 13 March 1793 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
661. John ----- b. 25 November 1747 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{106,381}
 m. 1 November 1770 to Eunice Ogden at Fairfield, Fairfield Co.,
 Connecticut Colony. ^{106,381}
 d. 11 November 1829 at Pittsford, Rutland Co., VT. ³⁸¹
 bur. Meeting House Cemetery, Pittsford, Rutland Co., VT. ³⁸¹

266. **John Allen.**

John Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony on 1 December 1710.^{33,106} He was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 3 December 1710.³³ John was later married in Fairfield County to a woman named Abigail Jessup on 17 January 1750/1751.^{33,106} Abigail, who had been born on 9 May 1731, was the daughter of Edward Jessup and Sarah Blackleach.³⁸²

Abigail died at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony on 4 July 1773.²⁰⁴ She was later buried in the Old Burying Ground at Fairfield in Fairfield County.²⁰⁴ John, who was a medical doctor by trade, died on 21 December 1798 in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁷ He was buried in the Center Cemetery at Sherman in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁷ His tombstone inscription shows he was 88 years of age.²⁰⁷

Issue: (Surname Allen)

662. Gideon ----- b. 19 October 1751 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,207,382}
 chr. 27 October 1751 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁸³
 m. (remained single).³⁸²
 d. 22 November 1824 at Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT.^{207,382}
 bur. Center Cemetery, Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT.²⁰⁷
663. Abigail ----- b. 13 March 1753 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:^{106,382}
 chr. 18 March 1753 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁸³
664. Martha ----- b. 1 April 1755 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref:^{106,382}
 chr. 6 April 1755 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁸³
 m. 17 February 1773 to John Fairchild in Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,382}
 d. 25 November 1834 in Fairfield Co., CT.³⁸⁴
 bur. Old Congregational Burying Ground, Stratford, Fairfield Co., CT.³⁸⁴

665. Ann ----- b. 19 January 1757 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,382}
chr. 30 January 1757 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
m. 22 September 1774 to William Silliman in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
d. 14 January 1776 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{204,382}
bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{204,382}
666. John ----- b. 14 August 1759 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,382}
chr. 19 August 1759 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
m. 6 December 1803 to Elizabeth Maltbie in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁸³
d. 18 April 1825 at Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
bur. Center Cemetery, Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
667. James ----- b. 14 July 1762 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{106,382}
chr. 18 July 1762 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
m. 25 March 1804 to Abigail Dimon in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁸³
d. 2 June 1845 at Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
bur. Center Cemetery, Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁷
668. Samuel ----- b. 3 August 1765 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
Ref: ^{106,382}
chr. 4 August 1765 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
m. (remained single). ³⁸²
d. 27 November 1837 at Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ^{382,941}
bur. Allen Cem., Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ⁹⁴¹
669. Sarah ----- b. 25 December 1768 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{106,382}
chr. 1 January 1769 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
d. 15 May 1847 at Sherman, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁸²

267. **David Allen.**

David Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and his wife, Anna Burr, and the twin brother of Jonathan Allen, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony.³³ David, who had been christened at Fairfield on 11 January 1712/1713, apparently died young.³³

268. **Jonathan Allen.**

Jonathan Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and his wife, Anna Burr, and the twin brother of David Allen, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony.³³ Jonathan, who had been christened at Fairfield on 11 January 1712/1713, apparently died young.³³

269. **David Allen.**

David Allen, the son of Gideon Allen and his wife, Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony.³³ He was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 4 July 1714.³³ David was later married at Fairfield to a woman named Sarah Gold on 11 October 1739.^{33,106,383} Sarah, who had been born in about 1718, was the daughter of John Gold and Jemima Sherwood.²⁰⁴

David died at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut on 8 September 1777, while Sarah died there during the month of February 1778.^{33,204} David's will, which had been written on 11 April 1777, was probated on 6 October 1777 before the Fairfield County Court.²⁰⁸ Both David and Sarah were buried in the Old Burying Ground at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut.²⁰⁴

Issue: (Surname Allen)

670. Sarah ----- b. 12 October 1740 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,316}
 chr. 13 October 1740 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.³⁸³
 d. 14 October 1740 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.^{106,316}

671. Ann ----- b. 28 September 1741 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 4 October 1741 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. 15 November 1762 to David Dimon in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 d. 9 March 1812 in Fairfield Co., CT.
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
672. David ----- b. 13 November 1743 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 20 November 1743 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. (1) 10 November 1768 to Sarah Hull at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 m. (2) Martha (MNU) in CT. ²⁰⁸
 d. 20 January 1812 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
673. Sarah ----- b. 23 July 1745 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 28 July 1745 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
674. Hannah ----- b. 29 May 1747 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,204}
 chr. 31 May 1747 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. 14 April 1773 to Andrew Wakeman in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ^{204,383}
 d. 8 September 1787 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴

675. Elizabeth ---- b. 13 April 1749 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 23 April 1749 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. 23 October 1768 to Jonathan Maltbie in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 d. 14 March 1799 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
 bur. Old Burying Ground, Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ²⁰⁴
676. Mary ----- b. 6 May 1752 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony.
 Ref: ^{106,385}
 chr. 10 May 1752 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. 1 November 1770 to Abijah Morehouse in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 d. 22 September 1830 at Stamford, Delaware Co., NY. ³⁸⁶
 bur. Old School House Cem., Roxbury, Delaware Co., NY. ³⁸⁶
677. Ellen ----- b. 19 November 1754 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 1 December 1754 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 d. believed to have died young.
678. Edward ----- b. 7 February 1757 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 20 February 1757 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 d. believed to have died young.
679. George ----- b. 26 July 1760 at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ¹⁰⁶
 chr. 3 August 1760 in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., Connecticut Colony. ³⁸³
 m. 21 July 1782 to Huldah Knopp in the First Congregational Church at Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT. ³⁸³

270. **Hannah Allen.**

Hannah Allen, the daughter of Gideon Allen and Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County in the Connecticut Colony.³³ She was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 18 November 1716.³³ Hannah was later married in Fairfield County to a man named Thomas Gibbs on 24 March 1742/1743.³³ Thomas, who was calculated to have been born in 1707, had previously been married to a woman named Esther Goodyear on 20 August 1729.¹⁰¹ Thomas had two children from his first marriage to Esther Goodyear.¹⁰¹ These were a son named John Gibbs (b. 28 June 1730), and a daughter named Esther Gibbs (b. 23 July 1732).¹⁰¹

After their marriage, Thomas and Hannah settled at Milford in New Haven County in the Connecticut Colony, where they appear to have resided throughout their married life together. Thomas Gibbs died on 19 November 1768 at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony, while Hannah died at New Milford in Litchfield County, Connecticut on 14 July 1779.¹⁰¹

Issue: (Surname Gibbs)

680. Thomas ----- b. calc. 1744 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
 m. (remained single).
 d. 10 December 1770 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
681. Edward ----- b. at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.
 chr. 19 March 1749 at Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
 m. Ruth Herpin in the Connecticut Colony.¹⁰¹
 d. 5 May 1791 at Derby, New Haven Co., CT.^{101,387}
 bur. Old Derby Uptown Burial Ground, Derby, New Haven Co., CT.³⁸⁷

271. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the youngest son of Gideon Allen and his wife, Anna Burr, was born at Fairfield in Fairfield County, Connecticut Colony.³³ He was subsequently christened at Fairfield on 14 May 1721.³³ George, who appears to have remained single throughout his life, died without issue at Fairfield in 1767.²⁰⁸

Although George Allen apparently did not leave a will, an inventory of his estate was submitted to the Fairfield County Court on 11 January 1768.²⁰⁸ George estate was subsequently distributed among his brothers and sisters and their heirs.²⁰⁸

277. **Josiah Allen.**

Josiah Allen, the son of George Allen and Frances Arnold, was born at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 10 January 1708/1709.^{101,108} This child subsequently died at Milford on 5 April 1709 at only three months of age.¹⁰¹

278. **Edward Allen.**

Edward Allen, the son of George Allen and his wife, Frances Arnold, was born at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 1 March 1713/1714.^{101,108} He was later married at Milford in the Connecticut Colony to a woman named Rebecca Prince.¹⁰¹ Rebecca, who had been born on 2 October 1716 at Milford, was subsequently christened there on 7 June 1719.¹⁰¹ She was the daughter of Josiah Prince and his first wife, Abigail Bryan.^{101,316}

Although Edward Allen is known to have died in 1778 at Woodbury in Litchfield County, Connecticut, the date and place of Rebecca's death have not been determined.^{101,108}

Issue: (Surname Allen)

Unknown

279. **George Allen.**

George Allen, the son of George Allen and Frances Arnold, was born at Milford in New Haven County, Connecticut Colony on 5 May 1715.^{101,108} He subsequently died at Milford on 5 May 1719 at the age of four.^{101,108}

Please Click on the URL Below to go to: [GENERATION FIVE](#)

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~jacmac/genealogy/Allen2.pdf>